# UC Berkeley

**Research Reports** 

# Title

Testing and Evaluation of Robust Fault Detection and Identification for a Fault Tolerant Automated Highway System

**Permalink** https://escholarship.org/uc/item/2bw4f9fw

# Authors

Chen, Robert H. Ng, Hok K. Speyer, Jason L. et al.

**Publication Date** 

2002-08-01

CALIFORNIA PATH PROGRAM INSTITUTE OF TRANSPORTATION STUDIES UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, BERKELEY

# Testing and Evaluation of Robust Fault Detection and Identification for a Fault Tolerant Automated Highway System

**Robert H. Chen, Hok K. Ng,** Jason L. Speyer, D. Lewis Mingori University of California, Los Angeles

# California PATH Research Report UCB-ITS-PRR-2002-24

This work was performed as part of the California PATH Program of the University of California, in cooperation with the State of California Business, Transportation, and Housing Agency, Department of Transportation; and the United States Department of Transportation, Federal Highway Administration.

The contents of this report reflect the views of the authors who are responsible for the facts and the accuracy of the data presented herein. The contents do not necessarily reflect the official views or policies of the State of California. This report does not constitute a standard, specification, or regulation.

Report for TO 4209

August 2002 ISSN 1055-1425

CALIFORNIA PARTNERS FOR ADVANCED TRANSIT AND HIGHWAYS

# Testing and Evaluation of Robust Fault Detection and Identification for a Fault Tolerant Automated Highway System

Agreement No. 65A0071, Task Order 4209

Robert H. Chen, Hok K. Ng, Jason L. Speyer and D. Lewis Mingori

Mechanical and Aerospace Engineering Department University of California, Los Angeles Los Angeles, California 90095

# Testing and Evaluation of Robust Fault Detection and Identification for a Fault Tolerant Automated Highway System

Agreement No. 65A0071, Task Order 4209

Robert H. Chen, Hok K. Ng, Jason L. Speyer and D. Lewis Mingori

Mechanical and Aerospace Engineering Department University of California, Los Angeles Los Angeles, California 90095

January 15, 2002

## Summary

This report concerns vehicle fault detection and identification. A vehicle health monitoring approach based on analytical redundancy is described. To detect and identify actuator and sensor faults, fault detection filters and parity equations are developed for the longitudinal dynamics of the PATH Buick LeSabre. Fault detection filters and parity equations use the control commands and sensor measurements to generate the residuals which have a unique static pattern in response to each fault. This allows the faults not only to be detected, but also identified. Fault detection filters and parity equations are first evaluated using simulated data generated by a high-fidelity vehicle simulation. Then, fault detection filters and parity equations are evaluated using empirical data recorded when driving a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. Finally, a real-time testing environment is developed using Linux operating system and C language. This allows the fault detection filters and parity equations to be evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre. The real-time evaluation at Crow's Landing demonstrates that the fault detection filters can detect and identify actuator and sensor faults as expected even under various disturbances and uncertainties including sensor noise, road noise, system parameter variations, unmodeled dynamics and nonlinearities.

# Contents

1	Intr	roduction	1			
<b>2</b>	Fau	Fault Detection Filter Background				
	2.1	Fault Modeling	5			
	2.2	Beard-Jones Detection Filter	6			
	2.3	Unknown Input Observer	8			
3	Veh	icle Dynamics	11			
	3.1	Nonlinear Vehicle Simulation	11			
	3.2	Linear Vehicle Model	12			
	3.3	Vehicle Measurements	14			
	3.4	Linear Model Reduction	16			
	3.5	Actuator and Sensor Fault Models	16			
4	Fau	lt Detection Filter Design	18			
	4.1	Special Design Considerations	19			
		4.1.1 Ill-Conditioned Fault Direction	19			
		4.1.2 Output Separability	20			
	4.2	Fault Detection Filter Robustness Enhancement	21			
		4.2.1 Nonlinearity Direction Identification	21			
		4.2.2 Nonlinearity Fault	22			
		4.2.3 Nonlinearity Decoupling	23			
	4.3	Fault Configuration	25			
	4.4	Fault Detection Filter Design Algorithm	27			
	4.5	Reduced-Order Fault Detection Filter	28			

		4.5.1 Weakly Observable State Truncation	28
		4.5.2 Balance Realization	29
	4.6	Fault Detection Filter Design	30
		4.6.1 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 1	31
		4.6.2 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 2	34
		4.6.3 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 3	37
5	Par	ity Equation Design	41
6	Fau	Fault Detection Filter Evaluation	
	6.1	Residual Scaling	46
	6.2	Evaluation Using Vehicle Simulation	47
	6.3	Evaluation Using Empirical Data	50
	6.4	Experiment Setup	56
	6.5	Evaluation Scenario No. 1: Constant Vehicle Speed	58
	6.6	Evaluation Scenario No. 2: Increasing Vehicle Speed	59
	6.7	Evaluation Scenario No. 3: Decreasing Vehicle Speed	63
	6.8	Evaluation Scenario No. 4: Increasing and Decreasing Vehicle Speed	66
	6.9	Evaluation Scenario No. 5: Real Brake Actuator Fault	69
	6.10	Issues and Recommendation	72
7	Par	ity Equation Evaluation	79
	7.1	Parity Equation No. 1	79
	7.2	Parity Equation No. 2	83
	7.3	Parity Equation No. 3	85
8	Opt	imal Stochastic Fault Detection Filter	88
	8.1	System Model and Assumptions	89
	8.2	Problem Formulation	91
	8.3	Solution	94
	8.4	Limiting Case	97
		8.4.1 Geometric Structure of Unknown Input Observer	97

		8.4.2	Limiting Property	99
		8.4.3	Nuisance Fault Direction Generalization	102
	8.5	Pertur	bation Analysis	103
		8.5.1	Expansion	104
		8.5.2	Analysis	107
	8.6	Exam	ple	108
		8.6.1	Example 1	108
		8.6.2	Example 2	109
		8.6.3	Example 3	111
		8.6.4	Example 4	113
	8.7	Apper	ndix	114
		8.7.1	Proof of Lemma 8.3	114
		8.7.2	Proof of Lemma 8.4	116
		8.7.3	Proof of Lemma 8.5	119
		8.7.4	Proof of Lemma 8.7	123
9	Con	clusio	n	124
A	Veh	icle D	ynamics Data	126
	A.1	Linear	Vehicle Model at 20 $m/s$	126
	A.2	Linear	Vehicle Model at 24 $m/s$	128
в	Fau	lt Dete	ection Filter Design Data	131
	B.1		Detection Filter Set No. 1	131
	B.2		Detection Filter Set No. 2	134
	2.2			
	В.З	Fault	Detection Filter Set No. 3	137

# List of Figures

1.1	A system view of vehicle health monitoring and management	2
4.1	Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the engine speed	
	sensor fault	33
4.2	Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the longitudinal	
	accelerometer fault	34
4.3	Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the front wheel speed	
1.0	sensor fault	36
4.4		00
4.4	Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed	
	sensor fault	37
4.5	Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the brake actuator	
	fault	39
4.6	Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed	
	sensor fault	40
5.1	Residual patterns	44
5.2	Residual patterns	44
5.3	Residual patterns	45
6.1	Fault detection filter evaluation using vehicle simulation	49
6.0	8	
6.2	Fault detection filter evaluation using empirical data	51
6.2 6.3		$51\\52$
	Fault detection filter evaluation using empirical data	
6.3	Fault detection filter evaluation using empirical data	52

6.7	Brake command and brake actuator residuals	56
6.8	Experiment setup	57
6.9	Vehicle speed and throttle command	60
6.10	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1	60
6.11	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2	61
6.12	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	61
6.13	Vehicle speed and throttle command	63
6.14	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1	64
6.15	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2	64
6.16	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	65
6.17	Vehicle speed and throttle command	66
6.18	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1	67
6.19	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2	67
6.20	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	68
6.21	Vehicle speed and throttle command	70
6.22	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1	70
6.23	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2	71
6.24	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	71
6.25	Vehicle speed	72
6.26	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	73
6.27	Vehicle speed and throttle command	74
6.28	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1	74
6.29	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2	75
6.30	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	75
6.31	Engine speed	76
6.32	Vehicle speed and throttle command	76
6.33	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1	77
6.34	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2	77
6.35	Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3	78
6.36	Engine speed	78

7.1	Throttle command and throttle measurement	80
7.2	Parity equation no. 1: constant vehicle speed	81
7.3	Parity equation no. 1: increasing vehicle speed	81
7.4	Parity equation no. 1: decreasing vehicle speed	82
7.5	Parity equation no. 1: increasing and decreasing vehicle speed	82
7.6	Parity equation no. 2: constant vehicle speed	83
7.7	Parity equation no. 2: increasing vehicle speed	84
7.8	Parity equation no. 2: decreasing vehicle speed	84
7.9	Parity equation no. 2: increasing and decreasing vehicle speed	85
7.10	Parity equation no. 3: constant vehicle speed	86
7.11	Parity equation no. 3: increasing vehicle speed	87
8.1	Frequency response from both faults to the residual	110
8.2	Frequency response from the target fault and the sensor noise to the residual $\ldots$	110
8.3	Time response of the residual	111
8.4	Eigenvalues of the Riccati matrix $P$ and the filter for different $Q_1 \ldots \ldots \ldots$	114

# Chapter 1 Introduction

THIS REPORT concerns vehicle fault detection and identification. A vehicle health monitoring approach based on analytical redundancy is described. A system view of vehicle health monitoring is summarized by Figure 1.1. Vehicle dynamics are driven by throttle, brake and steering commands, and various unmeasured exogenous influences such as road noise and actuator faults. Sensors measure a possible nonlinear function of the dynamic states and are corrupted by noise, biases and faults of their own. The vehicle health monitoring system uses the control commands and sensor measurements to generate the conditional probability of each fault hypothesis. The fault hypothesis probabilities are generated in two stages. In the first stage, a residual generator formed as a combination of fault detection filters and parity equations generates the residuals which have a unique static pattern with a given fault or no-fault condition. In the second stage, a residual processor interrogates the residuals by matching the residuals to one of several known patterns. The pattern matching is done with a probabilistically based algorithm so the residual processor generates the fault hypothesis probabilities rather than a simple binary announcement. A simple threshold mapping could be added very easily to produce a binary announcement if that were needed. The fault hypothesis probabilities are passed to a vehicle health management system developed by the UC Berkeley team. The vehicle health management system determines the impact of the possible fault on safe vehicle operation and adjusts control laws if necessary to accommodate a degraded operating condition.

In this report, fault detection filters and parity equations are developed for the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle and evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. Fault detection filters for the lateral dynamics of the vehicle will be developed and evaluated in next

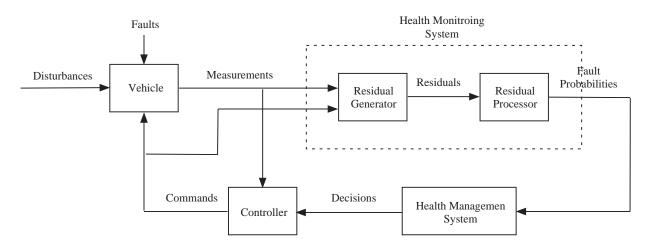


Figure 1.1: A system view of vehicle health monitoring and management

fiscal year, the second year of the project. Upon the completion of the entire residual generator, the residual processor will be developed and evaluated in the second year of the project.

In Chapter 2, the background of the fault detection filter is briefly discussed. The idea of the fault detection filter is to combine control commands and sensor measurements with known system dynamics to obtain an analytical redundancy. The fault detection filter is designed to have an invariant subspace structure that forces the residual to take on a prescribed and fixed direction in response to a fault. References (Massoumnia, 1986; White and Speyer, 1987; Douglas and Speyer, 1996, 1999) describe the fault detection filter in detail and some of our early results in defining fault detection filter design algorithms.

In Chapter 3, the nonlinear vehicle simulation of the PATH Buick LeSabre is briefly discussed. The PATH Buick LeSabre has two actuators (throttle actuator and brake actuator) and seven sensors (manifold pressure sensor, engine speed sensor, longitudinal accelerometer, front wheel speed sensors, rear wheel speed sensors, throttle sensor and brake sensor) that control or measure the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle. Since the fault detection filter is model-based, linear vehicle models are derived for the purpose of fault detection filter design.

In Chapter 4, fault detection filters are developed for the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle to detect and identify the brake actuator, engine speed sensor, longitudinal accelerometer, front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults. In Chapter 5, parity equations are developed to detect the throttle actuator, throttle sensor, brake actuator, brake sensor, manifold pressure sensor and engine speed sensor faults. By combining the residuals generated by the fault detection filters and parity equations, the residuals have a unique static pattern in response to each fault. Therefore, a fault in any actuators or sensors on the PATH Buick LeSabre that control or measure the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle can be detected and identified.

In Chapters 6 and 7, fault detection filters and parity equations are first evaluated using simulated data generated by the vehicle simulation. Then, fault detection filters and parity equations are evaluated using empirical data recorded when driving a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. Finally, a real-time testing environment is developed using Linux operating system and C language to evaluate fault detection filters in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre. The real-time evaluation at Crow's Landing demonstrates that the fault detection filters can detect and identify actuator and sensor faults as expected even under various disturbances and uncertainties including sensor noise, road noise, system parameter variations, unmodeled dynamics and nonlinearities.

In Chapter 8, the fault detection filter design algorithm (Chen and Speyer, 1999a; Chen *et al.*, 2002) used in Chapter 4 is discussed in detail. The design algorithm is based on an optimization problem where the transmission from the target fault, the fault to be detected, is maximized and the transmission from the nuisance faults, the faults to be blocked, is minimized. Furthermore, the transmission from the sensor noise, process noise and plant uncertainties is minimized. Therefore, the geometric structure of the fault detection filter is approximated in the presence of these disturbances to any degree determined by the designer by using the weightings of the transmissions.

# Chapter 2

# Fault Detection Filter Background

ANY SYSTEM under automatic control demands a high degree of reliability in order to operate properly. If a fault develops in the plant, the controller will not work properly because it is designed based on the nominal plant. The controller also relies on the health of the sensors and actuators. If a sensor fails, the controller's command will be generated using incorrect measurements. If an actuator fails, the controller's command will not be applied properly to the plant. To avoid these situations, one needs a health monitoring system capable of detecting a fault as it occurs and identifying the faulty component. This process is called fault detection and identification.

The most common approach to fault detection and identification is hardware redundancy which is the direct comparison of the outputs from identical components. This approach requires very little computation. However, hardware redundancy is expensive and limited by space and weight. An alternative is analytical redundancy which uses the modeled dynamic relationship between system inputs and measured system outputs to form a residual process. Nominally, the residual is nonzero only when a fault has occurred and is zero at other times. Therefore, no redundant components are needed. However, additional computation is required.

A popular approach to analytical redundancy is the detection filter which was first introduced by (Beard, 1971) and refined by (Jones, 1973). It is also known as Beard-Jones detection filter. A geometric interpretation and a spectral analysis of the detection filter are given in (Massoumnia, 1986) and (White and Speyer, 1987), respectively. Design algorithms have been developed (Douglas and Speyer, 1996, 1999; Chen and Speyer, 1999b) which improve the detection filter robustness. The idea of a detection filter is to place the reachable subspace of each fault into invariant subspaces which do not overlap each other. Then, when a nonzero residual is detected, a fault can be announced and identified by projecting the residual onto each of the invariant subspaces. In this way, multiple faults can be monitored in one filter.

In a related approach, the unknown input observer (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989; Frank, 1990; Patton and Chen, 1992) simplifies the detection filter problem by dividing the faults into two groups: a single target fault and possibly several nuisance faults. The nuisance faults are placed in an invariant subspace which is unobservable to the residual. Therefore, the residual is only sensitive to the target fault, but not to the nuisance faults. Although only one fault can be monitored in each unknown input observer, there are some benefits. For example, one gains additional flexibility which can be used to improve robustness and time-varying systems can be treated (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 1999a,c, 2000).

In this chapter, the background of the fault detection filter is given. In Section 2.1, the fault models are given. In Section 2.2, the detection filter is briefly discussed. In Section 2.3, the unknown input observer is briefly discussed.

## 2.1 Fault Modeling

In this section, the models of the plant, actuator and sensor faults are given (Beard, 1971; White and Speyer, 1987; Chung and Speyer, 1998). Consider a linear time-invariant system,

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu \tag{2.1a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{2.1b}$$

where u is the control input and y is the measurement. The *i*th actuator fault can be modeled as an additive term in the state equation (2.1a) (Beard, 1971; White and Speyer, 1987).

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_a \mu_a$$

where  $F_a$  is the *i*th column of B and  $\mu_a$  is an unknown and arbitrary scalar function of time that is zero when there is no fault. The failure mode  $\mu_a$  models the time-varying amplitude of the actuator fault while the failure signature  $F_a$  models the directional characteristics of the actuator fault. For example, a stuck *i*th actuator fault can be modeled as  $u_i + \mu_a = c$  where  $u_i$  is the control command of the *i*th actuator and c is the position where the *i*th actuator is stuck. A bias *i*th actuator fault can be modeled as  $\mu_a = c$  where c is the bias. The plant fault can be modeled similarly to the actuator fault by pulling out the corresponding entries in the A matrix. The *i*th sensor fault can be modeled as an additive term in the measurement equation (2.1b) (Beard, 1971; White and Speyer, 1987).

$$y = Cx + E_s \mu_s \tag{2.2}$$

where  $E_s$  is a column of zeros except a one in the *i*th position and  $\mu_s$  is an unknown and arbitrary scalar function of time that is zero when there is no fault. The failure mode  $\mu_s$  models the time-varying amplitude of the sensor fault while the failure signature  $E_s$  models the directional characteristics of the sensor fault. For the purpose of fault detection filter design, an input to the state equation (2.1a) which drives the measurement in the same way that  $\mu_s$  does in (2.2) is obtained as in (Chung and Speyer, 1998). Define a new state  $\bar{x}$ ,

$$\bar{x} = x + f_s \mu_s$$

where  $E_s = Cf_s$ . Assume C has full row rank. Then,  $f_s = C^{-r}E_s$  where  $C^{-r}$  is the right inverse of C. Then, (2.2) can be written as

$$y = C\bar{x}$$

and the dynamic equation of  $\bar{x}$  is

$$\dot{\bar{x}} = A\bar{x} + Bu + \begin{bmatrix} f_s & \bar{f}_s \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \dot{\mu}_s \\ -\mu_s \end{bmatrix}$$
(2.3)

where  $\bar{f}_s = Af_s$ . Therefore, for fault detection filter design, the sensor fault is modeled as a twodimensional additive term in the state equation as in (2.3). The interpretation of (2.3) is that  $\bar{f}_s$ represents the sensor fault magnitude direction and  $f_s$  represents the sensor fault rate direction. This suggests that a possible simplification when information about the spectral content of the sensor fault is available. If it is known that the sensor fault has persistent and significant high frequency components, the fault direction could be approximated by the  $f_s$  direction. Or, if it is known that the sensor fault has only low frequency components, such as in the case of a bias, the fault direction could be approximated by the  $\bar{f}_s$  direction.

## 2.2 Beard-Jones Detection Filter

In this section, the detection filter is briefly discussed from the geometric point of view (Massoumnia, 1986; Douglas, 1993). Following the development in Section 2.1, any plant, actuator and sensor fault can be modeled as an additive term in the state equation. Therefore, a linear time-invariant system with q faults can be modeled as

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + \sum_{i=1}^{q} F_i \mu_i$$
 (2.4a)

$$y = Cx \tag{2.4b}$$

Assume  $F_i$  are monic so that  $\mu_i \neq 0$  imply  $F_i \mu_i \neq 0$ .

The detection filter is a linear observer in the form of

$$\dot{\hat{x}} = A\hat{x} + Bu + L(y - C\hat{x}) \tag{2.5}$$

and the residual is

$$r = y - C\hat{x}$$

By using (2.4) and (2.5), the dynamic equation of the error  $e = x - \hat{x}$  is

$$\dot{e} = (A - LC)e + \sum_{i=1}^{q} F_i \mu_i$$

and the residual can be written as

$$r = Ce$$

The detection filter gain L is chosen such that A - LC is stable and there exists an invariant subspace  $\mathcal{T}_i$  for each fault  $F_i$ .  $\mathcal{T}_i$  is called the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace or the detection space of  $F_i$ . Assume (C, A) is observable and the invariant zeros of  $(C, A, F_i)$  have the same geometric and algebraic multiplicities.  $\mathcal{T}_i$  can be found by

$$\mathcal{T}_i = \mathcal{W}_i \oplus \mathcal{V}_i \tag{2.6}$$

where  $\mathcal{W}_i$  is the minimal (C, A)-invariant subspace of  $F_i$  given by the recursive algorithm

$$\mathcal{W}_i^0 = 0 \tag{2.7a}$$

$$\mathcal{W}_i^{k+1} = \operatorname{Im} F_i \oplus A(\mathcal{W}_i^k \bigcap \operatorname{Ker} C)$$
(2.7b)

and  $\mathcal{V}_i$  is spanned by the invariant zero directions of  $(C, A, F_i)$ . When dim  $F_i = 1$ , the recursive algorithm (2.7) implies

$$\mathcal{W}_i = \operatorname{Im} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} F_i & AF_i & \cdots & A^{k_i}F_i \end{array} \right]$$

where  $k_i$  is the smallest non-negative integer such that  $CA^{k_i}F_i \neq 0$ .

It is assumed that  $C\mathcal{T}_1\cdots C\mathcal{T}_q$  are independent, that is,

$$C\mathcal{T}_i \cap \sum_{j \neq i} C\mathcal{T}_j = 0$$

If they are not independent, the faults can only be detected, but not identified. This condition is called output separability. If the faults are not output separable, then usually, the designer needs to discard some faults from the design set. It is also assumed that  $(C, A, [F_1 \cdots F_q])$  does not have more invariant zeros than  $(C, A, F_1) \cdots (C, A, F_q)$ . If it does, the extra invariant zeros will become part of the eigenvalues of A - LC. This condition is called mutual detectability. For more details, please refer to (Massoumnia, 1986; Douglas, 1993). For the design algorithms to form the detection filter gain L, please refer to (White and Speyer, 1987; Douglas and Speyer, 1996, 1999; Chen and Speyer, 1999b).

When there is no fault, the residual generated by the detection filter is zero after the transient response due to the initial condition error because A - LC is stable. When the fault  $\mu_i$  occurs, the residual becomes nonzero, but only in the direction of  $C\mathcal{T}_i$  because

$$\operatorname{Im} F_i \subseteq \mathcal{T}_i$$
$$(A - LC)\mathcal{T}_i \subseteq \mathcal{T}_i$$

Hence, the fault can be identified by projecting the residual onto each  $C\mathcal{T}_i$  by using a projector  $\hat{H}_i$ that annihilates  $[C\mathcal{T}_1 \cdots C\mathcal{T}_{i-1} \ C\mathcal{T}_{i+1} \cdots C\mathcal{T}_q] \stackrel{\triangle}{=} C\hat{\mathcal{T}}_i.$ 

$$\hat{H}_i: \mathcal{Y} \to \mathcal{Y}, \quad \text{Ker}\,\hat{H}_i = C\hat{\mathcal{T}}_i, \quad \hat{H}_i = I - C\hat{\mathcal{T}}_i[(C\hat{\mathcal{T}}_i)^T C\hat{\mathcal{T}}_i]^{-1}(C\hat{\mathcal{T}}_i)^T$$

where  $\mathcal{Y}$  is the output space. The projected residual  $\hat{H}_i r$  is nonzero only when the fault  $\mu_i$  is nonzero and is zero even when other faults  $\mu_{j\neq i}$  are nonzero. Therefore, by monitoring  $\hat{H}_1 r \cdots \hat{H}_q r$ , every fault can be detected and identified.

## 2.3 Unknown Input Observer

In this section, the unknown input observer is briefly discussed (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989). The unknown input observer simplifies the detection filter problem by dividing the faults into two groups: a single target fault and possibly several nuisance faults. Consider a linear time-invariant system with q faults,

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + \sum_{i=1}^{q} \bar{F}_i \bar{\mu}_i \tag{2.8a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{2.8b}$$

Let  $\mu_1 = \bar{\mu}_i$  be the target fault and  $\mu_2 = [\bar{\mu}_1^T \cdots \bar{\mu}_{i-1}^T \ \bar{\mu}_{i+1}^T \cdots \bar{\mu}_q^T]^T$  be the nuisance fault. Then, (2.8) can be rewritten as

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_1\mu_1 + F_2\mu_2 \tag{2.9a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{2.9b}$$

where  $F_1 = \bar{F}_i$  and  $F_2 = [\bar{F}_1 \cdots \bar{F}_{i-1} \ \bar{F}_{i+1} \cdots \bar{F}_q].$ 

The unknown input observer is a linear observer in the form of

$$\dot{\hat{x}} = A\hat{x} + Bu + L(y - C\hat{x}) \tag{2.10}$$

and the residual is

$$r = \hat{H}(y - C\hat{x})$$

By using (2.9) and (2.10), the dynamic equation of the error  $e = x - \hat{x}$  is

$$\dot{e} = (A - LC)e + F_1\mu_1 + F_2\mu_2$$

and the residual can be written as

$$r = \hat{H}Ce$$

The unknown input observer gain L is chosen such that A - LC is stable and there exists a detection space  $\mathcal{T}_2$  for the nuisance fault  $F_2$ . The projector  $\hat{H}$  is chosen to annihilate  $C\mathcal{T}_2$ , i.e.,

$$\hat{H}: \mathcal{Y} \to \mathcal{Y}, \text{ Ker } \hat{H} = C\mathcal{T}_2, \ \hat{H} = I - C\mathcal{T}_2[(C\mathcal{T}_2)^T C\mathcal{T}_2]^{-1}(C\mathcal{T}_2)^T$$

When there is no fault, the residual generated by the unknown input observer is zero after the transient response due to the initial condition error because A - LC is stable. When the nuisance fault occurs, the residual is still zero because the nuisance fault is contained in  $\mathcal{T}_2$  which is unobservable to the residual. When the target fault occurs, the residual is nonzero if  $F_1$  and  $\mathcal{T}_2$ are independent. If Im  $F_1 \subseteq \mathcal{T}_2$ , the target fault cannot be detected. This condition is similar to the output separability condition, but less restrictive because there is no detection space formed for the target fault. Furthermore, mutual detectability condition is not required because there is only one detection space formed. Therefore, by monitoring the residual, the target fault can be detected. Although only one fault can be monitored in each unknown input observer, there are some benefits. For example, one gains additional flexibility which can be used to improve robustness and time-varying systems can be treated (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 1999a,c, 2000). Note that multiple unknown input observers are needed to detect multiple faults.

# Chapter 3 Vehicle Dynamics

IN THIS CHAPTER, the nonlinear vehicle simulation of the PATH Buick LeSabre is discussed. Since the fault detection filter is model-based, linear vehicle models are derived for the purpose of fault detection filter design. In Section 3.1, the nonlinear vehicle simulation is briefly discussed. In Section 3.2, linear vehicle models are derived numerically from the nonlinear vehicle simulation. In Section 3.3, the sensors installed on the PATH Buick LeSabre and the measurements of the linear vehicle models are listed. In Section 3.4, model reduction is applied to the linear vehicle models. In Section 3.5, the actuator and sensor fault models are derived.

#### Nonlinear Vehicle Simulation 3.1

A high-fidelity six degree-of-freedom nonlinear vehicle model described in (Douglas et al., 1996, 1997b) is used as a starting point. The nonlinear vehicle model has twenty-five states and three control inputs.

States:	$x_{m_a}$ : Manifold air mass.
	$x_{w_e}$ : Engine speed.
	$x_x$ : Longitudinal position.
	$x_{v_x}$ : Longitudinal velocity.
	$x_y$ : Lateral position.
	$x_{v_y}$ : Lateral velocity.
	$x_z$ : Vertical position.
	$x_{v_z}$ : Vertical velocity.

$x_{\phi}$ : Roll angle.
$x_p$ : Roll rate.
$x_{\theta}$ : Pitch angle.
$x_q$ : Pitch rate.
$x_{\psi}$ : Yaw angle.
$x_r$ : Yaw rate.
$x_{w_{fl}}$ : Front left wheel speed.
$x_{w_{fr}}$ : Front right wheel speed.
$x_{w_{rl}}$ : Rear left wheel speed.
$x_{w_{rr}}$ : Rear right wheel speed.
$x_{l_{fl}}$ : Front left suspension length.
$x_{l_{fr}}$ : Front right suspension length.
$x_{l_{rl}}$ : Rear left suspension length.
$x_{l_{rr}}$ : Rear right suspension length.
$x_{\alpha}$ : Throttle state.
$x_{T_b}$ : Brake state.
$x_{\gamma}$ : Steering state.
$u_{\alpha}$ : Throttle command.
$u_{T_b}$ : Brake command.
$u_{\gamma}$ : Steering command.

A computer simulation of this nonlinear vehicle model is implemented in C++ with vehicle parameters chosen for the PATH Buick LeSabre.

# 3.2 Linear Vehicle Model

Since the fault detection filter is model-based, linear vehicle models are derived for the purpose of fault detection filter design. The linearized dynamics of the vehicle are derived numerically from the nonlinear vehicle simulation using a central differences method. An analytical approach taking partial derivatives is impractical because the nonlinear vehicle model is too complicate. The central differences method is described in detail in (Douglas *et al.*, 1996, 1997b). Two linear vehicle models are derived at different nominal operating points where the vehicle is travelling straight ahead on a flat road. The first linearization is done at 20 meters per second which is 45 miles per hour. The second linearization is done at 24 meters per second which is 54 miles per hour. The vehicle is in the third gear for both linearizations.

Since the vehicle is not in a turn, the linear longitudinal dynamics decouple completely from the linear lateral dynamics. The linear longitudinal vehicle model has fourteen states and two control inputs.

States:	$x_{m_a}$ : Manifold air mass.
	$x_{w_e}$ : Engine speed.
	$x_x$ : Longitudinal position.
	$x_{v_x}$ : Longitudinal velocity.
	$x_z$ : Vertical position.
	$x_{v_z}$ : Vertical velocity.
	$x_{\theta}$ : Pitch angle.
	$x_q$ : Pitch rate.
	$x_{\bar{w}_f}$ : Sum of front wheel speeds.
	$x_{\bar{w}_r}$ : Sum of rear wheel speeds.
	$x_{\bar{l}_f}: \mathrm{Sum}$ of front suspension lengths.
	$x_{\bar{l}_r}$ : Sum of rear suspension lengths.
	$x_{\alpha}$ : Throttle state.
	$x_{T_b}$ : Brake state.
Control inputs:	$u_{\alpha}$ : Throttle command.
	$u_{T_b}$ : Brake command.

The linear lateral vehicle model has eleven states and one control input.

States:	$x_y$ : Lateral position.
	$x_{v_y}$ : Lateral velocity.
	$x_{\phi}$ : Roll angle.
	$x_p$ : Roll rate.
	$x_{\psi}$ : Yaw angle.
	$x_r$ : Yaw rate.
	$x_{\tilde{w}_f}$ : Difference of front wheel speeds.
	$x_{\tilde{w}_r}$ : Difference of rear wheel speeds.
	$x_{\tilde{l}_f}$ : Difference of front suspension lengths.
	$x_{\tilde{l}_r}$ : Difference of rear suspension lengths.
	$x_{\gamma}$ : Steering state.
Control input:	$u_{\gamma}$ : Steering command.

In this report, the fault detection filter is developed for the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle. The fault detection filter for the lateral dynamics of the vehicle will be developed in next fiscal year, the second year of this project.

## 3.3 Vehicle Measurements

There are nine sensors installed on the PATH Buick LeSabre that measure the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle.

$$\begin{split} y_{m_p} &: \text{Manifold pressure sensor.} \\ y_{\omega_e} &: \text{Engine speed sensor.} \\ y_{a_x} &: \text{Longitudinal accelerometer.} \\ y_{\omega_{fl}} &: \text{Front left wheel speed sensor.} \\ y_{\omega_{fr}} &: \text{Front right wheel speed sensor.} \\ y_{\omega_{rl}} &: \text{Rear left wheel speed sensor.} \\ y_{\omega_{rr}} &: \text{Rear right wheel speed sensor.} \end{split}$$

 $y_{\alpha}$ : Throttle sensor.  $y_{T_b}$ : Brake sensor.

Since the dynamics of the vehicle naturally decompose into longitudinal and lateral components, the following processed wheel speed sensors form a more natural set of measurements:

> $y_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ : Sum of front wheel speed sensors.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_r}$ : Sum of rear wheel speed sensors.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ : Difference of front wheel speed sensors.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_r}$ : Difference of rear wheel speed sensors.

For the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle, the wheel speed difference measurements,  $y_{\tilde{\omega}_f}$  and  $y_{\tilde{\omega}_r}$ , are not relevant. Therefore, there are seven measurements associated with the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle.

 $y_{m_p}$ : Manifold pressure sensor.  $y_{\omega_e}$ : Engine speed sensor.  $y_{a_x}$ : Longitudinal accelerometer.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ : Sum of front wheel speed sensors.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_r}$ : Sum of rear wheel speed sensors.  $y_{\alpha}$ : Throttle sensor.  $y_{T_h}$ : Brake sensor.

Since throttle and brake sensors,  $y_{\alpha}$  and  $y_{T_b}$ , measure control inputs rather than states, the linear longitudinal vehicle model has only five measurements:

 $y_{m_p}$ : Manifold pressure sensor.  $y_{\omega_e}$ : Engine speed sensor.  $y_{a_x}$ : Longitudinal accelerometer.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ : Sum of front wheel speed sensors.  $y_{\bar{\omega}_r}$ : Sum of rear wheel speed sensors.

## **3.4** Linear Model Reduction

By examining the linear longitudinal model derived when the vehicle is travelling at 20 m/s, the longitudinal position state  $x_x$  is unobservable and therefore is truncated. After the truncation, the thirteenth-order model has eigenvalues:  $-313.77, -201.40, -90.91, -53.29, -26.95, -10.12 \pm$  $15.99i, -5.01 \pm 7.59i, -14.44, -9.75, -1.25$  and -0.032. Observe that three of these eigenvalues are significantly faster than the rest. By inspection of the eigenvectors, it is determined that the fast eigenvalues are associated with the states  $x_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ ,  $x_{\bar{\omega}_r}$  and  $x_{\alpha}$ . A model reduction is applied by dynamic truncation with a steady-state correction (Prakash, 1994). First, the derivatives of the fast states  $x_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ ,  $x_{\bar{\omega}_r}$  and  $x_{\alpha}$  are set to zero. Then, these linear equations are solved for the fast states in terms of the remaining states:  $x_{m_a}, x_{\omega_e}, x_{v_x}, x_z, x_{v_z}, x_{\theta}, x_q, x_{\bar{l}_f}, x_{\bar{l}_r}$  and  $x_{T_b}$ . Finally, the result is substituted into the state equations of the remaining states. This process is described in more detail in (Douglas et al., 1996, 1997b). The eigenvalues of the reduced-order model are  $-53.43, -28.37, -9.43 \pm 16.84i, -5.04 \pm 7.42i, -13.79, -9.74, -1.25$  and -0.034 which are close to the eigenvalues of the full-order model. Also, the frequency responses of the reduced-order and full-order models are close to each other. The same procedure is also applied to the linear longitudinal model derived when the vehicle is travelling at 24 m/s. Both reduced-order models are given in Appendix A.

## 3.5 Actuator and Sensor Fault Models

From Section 3.4, the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle is represented by a tenth-order linear model.

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu$$
$$y = Cx$$

where u has two control inputs and y has five measurements. From Section 2.1, the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle with two actuator and five sensor faults can be modeled as

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_{u_{\alpha}}\mu_{u_{\alpha}} + F_{u_{T_{b}}}\mu_{u_{T_{b}}} + F_{y_{m_{p}}}\mu_{y_{m_{p}}} + F_{y_{w_{e}}}\mu_{y_{w_{e}}} + F_{y_{a_{x}}}\mu_{y_{a_{x}}} + F_{y_{\bar{w}_{f}}}\mu_{y_{\bar{w}_{f}}} + F_{y_{\bar{w}_{r}}}\mu_{y_{\bar{w}_{r}}}$$

$$y = Cx$$

where  $F_{u_{\alpha}}\mu_{u_{\alpha}}$  represents the throttle actuator fault,  $F_{u_{T_b}}\mu_{u_{T_b}}$  represents the brake actuator fault,  $F_{y_{m_p}}\mu_{y_{m_p}}$  represents the manifold pressure sensor fault,  $F_{y_{w_e}}\mu_{y_{w_e}}$  represents the engine speed sensor fault,  $F_{y_{a_x}}\mu_{y_{a_x}}$  represents the longitudinal accelerometer fault,  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}\mu_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}$  represents the front wheel speed sensor fault and  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}\mu_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  represents the rear wheel speed sensor fault. The actuator fault directions  $F_{u_{\alpha}}$  and  $F_{u_{T_b}}$  are one-dimensional.  $F_{u_{\alpha}}$  is the first column of the *B* matrix and  $F_{u_{T_b}}$  is the second column of the *B* matrix. The sensor fault directions  $F_{y_{m_p}}$ ,  $F_{y_{w_e}}$ ,  $F_{y_{a_x}}$ ,  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}$  and  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$ are two-dimensional and obtained by using (2.3). The actuator and sensor fault directions are given in Appendix A.

# Chapter 4

# Fault Detection Filter Design

IN THIS CHAPTER, fault detection filters are designed to detect and identify actuator and sensor faults. From Sections 3.2 and 3.3, there are two actuators and seven sensors on the PATH Buick LeSabre that control or measure the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle.

Actuators:	$u_{\alpha}$ : Throttle actuator.
	$u_{T_b}$ : Brake actuator.
Sensors:	$y_{m_p}$ : Manifold pressure sensor.
	$y_{w_e}$ : Engine speed sensor.
	$y_{a_x}$ : Longitudinal accelerometer.
	$y_{\bar{w}_f}$ : Sum of front wheel speed sensors.
	$y_{\bar{w}_r}$ : Sum of rear wheel speed sensors.
	$y_{\alpha}$ : Throttle sensor.
	$y_{T_b}$ : Brake sensor.

Since throttle and brake sensors measure control inputs rather than states, the linear longitudinal vehicle model has only five measurements. Therefore, throttle and brake sensor faults cannot be detected by using the fault detection filter. However, they will be detected by using the parity equation in Chapter 5.

From Section 3.5, the linear longitudinal vehicle model with two actuator and five sensor faults is

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_{u_{\alpha}}\mu_{u_{\alpha}} + F_{u_{T_{b}}}\mu_{u_{T_{b}}} + F_{y_{m_{p}}}\mu_{y_{m_{p}}} + F_{y_{w_{e}}}\mu_{y_{w_{e}}} + F_{y_{a_{x}}}\mu_{y_{a_{x}}} + F_{y_{\bar{w}_{f}}}\mu_{y_{\bar{w}_{f}}} + F_{y_{\bar{w}_{r}}}\mu_{y_{\bar{w}_{r}}}$$

$$y = Cx$$

Fault detection filters were designed based on this vehicle model to detect and identify these seven faults. However, as explained in Section 4.2, fault detection filters designed for the throttle actuator and manifold pressure sensor are not robust when the vehicle operates far from the nominal point. Therefore, fault detection filters are designed to detect and identify only five faults: brake actuator, engine speed sensor, longitudinal accelerometer, front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults. The throttle actuator and manifold pressure sensor faults will be detected by using the parity equation in Chapter 5.

In Section 4.1, two design considerations that are specific to the fault detection filter design for the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle are discussed. In Section 4.2, the robustness of the fault detection filter is enhanced through two approaches. In Section 4.3, the five faults to be detected and identified by the fault detection filter are grouped into three sets. In Section 4.4, the design algorithm of the fault detection filter is given. In Section 4.5, the reduced-order fault detection filter is discussed. In Section 4.6, fault detection filters are designed for each set of faults.

## 4.1 Special Design Considerations

Two design considerations arise that are specific to the fault detection filter design for the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle. In Section 4.1.1, it is a conditioning problem that arises from the model reduction done in Section 3.4. In Section 4.1.2, it is an output separability problem.

### 4.1.1 Ill-Conditioned Fault Direction

The first step of the fault detection filter design is to check if the two actuator and five sensor faults are output separable. If the faults are not output separable, they can only be detected, but not identified. In order to check the output separability, the detection space of each fault is obtained by using (2.6). For the throttle actuator and five sensor faults, the detection spaces are given by the fault directions themselves, that is,

$$\mathcal{T}_i = \mathrm{Im}F_i$$

because  $CF_i \neq 0$  and  $(C, A, F_i)$  does not have any invariant zero. For the brake actuator fault,  $CF_{u_{T_b}} \neq 0$  only holds for the reduced-order vehicle model. For the full-order vehicle model,  $CF_{u_{T_b}} = 0$ . Therefore,  $F_{u_{T_b}}$  should be considered as a very weakly observable direction. For the fault detection filter design, a second fault direction  $AF_{u_{T_b}}$  is added to the brake actuator fault and its detection space becomes

$$\mathcal{T}_{u_{T_b}} = \operatorname{Im} \left[ \begin{array}{cc} F_{u_{T_b}} & AF_{u_{T_b}} \end{array} \right]$$

The modified brake actuator fault direction is given in Appendix A. Therefore, the dimension of the detection space of the throttle actuator fault is one. The dimension of the detection spaces of the brake actuator and five sensor faults is two.

### 4.1.2 Output Separability

In order to check the output separability,  $C\mathcal{T}_i$  is obtained for each fault. The dimension of  $C\mathcal{T}_{u_{\alpha}}$ is one. The dimension of  $C\mathcal{T}_{u_{T_b}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{m_p}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{w_e}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{a_x}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}$  and  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  is two. The sum of the dimension of each  $C\mathcal{T}_i$  is thirteen. Since it is larger than the dimension of the output space which is five, these seven faults are not output separable. Therefore, they are grouped into several sets where the faults in each set are output separable in Section 4.3. Then, fault detection filters are designed for each set of faults in Section 4.6.

Before grouping the faults into several sets, the output separability between each fault is examined, that is,

$$C\mathcal{T}_i \cap C\mathcal{T}_{i \neq i} = 0$$

By examining the singular values of  $[C\mathcal{T}_i \ C\mathcal{T}_{j\neq i}]$ , every pair of faults is output separable except two pairs. The longitudinal accelerometer fault and rear wheel speed sensor fault are not output separable because  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{a_x}}$  and  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{w_r}}$  are not independent. Since  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{a_x}} \nsubseteq C\mathcal{T}_{y_{w_r}}$  and  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{w_r}} \nsubseteq C\mathcal{T}_{y_{a_x}}$ , these two faults can be detected and identified by grouping them into different sets.

The throttle actuator fault and manifold pressure sensor fault are not output separable either. From (2.3),  $F_{ymp} = [f_{ymp} \ \bar{f}_{ymp}]$  where  $f_{ymp}$  represents the fault rate direction and  $\bar{f}_{ymp}$  represents the fault magnitude direction. These two faults are not output separable because Im  $F_{u\alpha} = \text{Im} f_{ymp}$ . Since  $C\mathcal{T}_{u\alpha} \subset C\mathcal{T}_{ymp}$ , grouping these two faults into different sets will not work. One solution is to model the manifold pressure sensor fault as  $F_{ymp} = \bar{f}_{ymp}$ . Then, these two faults become output separable. However, this design decision could make it difficult to detect a manifold pressure sensor fault that is noisy but with small amplitude. Also, a manifold pressure sensor fault rate will stimulate the throttle actuator residual. However, a throttle actuator fault could never stimulate the manifold pressure sensor residual. In summary, as long as the manifold pressure sensor fault spectral components are low frequency, the throttle actuator fault and manifold pressure sensor fault can be identified.

## 4.2 Fault Detection Filter Robustness Enhancement

Since the fault detection filter is designed based on the linear model linearized from the nonlinear model at a single nominal point, the filter might not be robust when the vehicle is operating far from the nominal point. In Section 4.2.1, the nonlinearity is modeled as an additive term in the state equation. In Section 4.2.2, the robustness of the fault detection filter is enhanced by considering the nonlinearity as a fault. In Section 4.2.3, the robustness of the fault detection filter is enhanced by the nonlinearity from the linear model.

### 4.2.1 Nonlinearity Direction Identification

In this section, the nonlinearity is modeled as an additive term in the state equation (Patton and Chen, 1992; Douglas *et al.*, 1997a).

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_n \mu_n$$

where  $F_n$  represents the nonlinearity direction to be determined and  $\mu_n$  represents the nonlinearity amplitude. Define  $w \stackrel{\triangle}{=} F_n \mu_n$  and assume w is slowly time-varying. Then, the following system can be formed.

$$\begin{bmatrix} \dot{x} \\ \dot{w} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} A & I \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x \\ w \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} B \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} u$$
$$x = \begin{bmatrix} I & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x \\ w \end{bmatrix}$$

An observer based on this system can be obtained.

$$\begin{bmatrix} \dot{\hat{x}} \\ \dot{\hat{w}} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} A & I \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \hat{x} \\ \hat{w} \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} B \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} u + L \left( x - \begin{bmatrix} I & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \hat{x} \\ \hat{w} \end{bmatrix} \right)$$

where the observer gain L is chosen to make the observer stable. The inputs of the observer, u and x, are determined as followed. First, the control input u is chosen as a step. Then, this control input is applied to the nonlinear vehicle simulation to obtain the state x. Finally, u and x are applied to the observer to estimate w. After the transient response,  $\hat{w}$  becomes a constant vector

and  $F_n$  is the normalized  $\hat{w}$ . By choosing u as different step and sinusoidal functions, several  $F_n$ 's are obtained. By examining all  $F_n$ 's, it seems that the most important directions are

$$F_{n_2} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}^T$$
(4.1)

This indicates that the state equations of the manifold air mass and engine speed states are most nonlinear among the ten states. It also indicates that the dynamics of the engine are more nonlinear than the rest of the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle.

### 4.2.2 Nonlinearity Fault

In this section, the robustness of the fault detection filter is enhanced by considering the nonlinearity as a fault.

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_n \mu_n$$

where  $F_n = F_{n_2}$  represents the apriori known nonlinearity fault direction and  $\mu_n$  represents the unknown and arbitrary nonlinearity fault amplitude. Since the nonlinearity is considered as a fault, the fault detection filter will place the nonlinearity into an invariant subspace. Hence, the nonlinearity is isolated from the actuator and sensor faults and does not affect the residuals used for detecting and identifying these faults. Therefore, the robustness of the fault detection filter is enhanced.

It is desired to model the nonlinearity as a fault whose dimension is as small as possible because the number of the faults that can be identified by a fault detection filter is limited due to the output separability condition. Therefore, it is desired to obtain a one-dimensional nonlinearity fault direction from (4.1). Different linear combinations of the two directions in (4.1) have been used to represent the nonlinearity for the fault detection filter design. It is found that by using  $F_n$ as

$$F_{n_1} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}^T$$
(4.2)

the fault detection filter is most robust. However, the nonlinearity fault and throttle actuator fault are not output separable because  $\text{Im } F_{n_1} = \text{Im } F_{u_\alpha}$ . Therefore, this approach can only be used to enhance the robustness of the fault detection filter that detects and identifies the brake actuator and five sensor faults. (4.2) indicates that the state equation of the manifold air mass state is most nonlinear among the ten states. It also indicates that the nonlinearity affects the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle in a way similar to the throttle actuator fault. Hence, it is difficult to identify the throttle actuator fault from the nonlinearity by using the fault detection filter. Therefore, the throttle actuator fault will be detected by using the parity equation in Chapter 5.

For fault detection filters that detect the brake actuator and manifold pressure sensor faults, they are still not robust even with the nonlinearity modeled by  $F_{n_1}$ . For the brake actuator fault, the robustness of the fault detection filter can further be enhanced by modeling the nonlinearity with  $F_{n_2}$  which includes  $F_{n_1}$ . Now the fault detection filter that detects the brake actuator fault becomes robust. For manifold pressure sensor fault, the nonlinearity cannot be modeled by  $F_{n_2}$ because these two faults are not output separable, i.e.,  $\text{Im } F_{n_2} = \text{Im } F_{y_{m_p}}$ . (4.1) indicates that the nonlinearity affects the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle in a way similar to the manifold pressure sensor fault which includes the throttle actuator fault. Hence, it is difficult to identify the manifold pressure sensor fault from the nonlinearity by using the fault detection filter. Therefore, the manifold pressure sensor fault will be detected by using the parity equation in Chapter 5.

In summary, fault detection filters will be designed to detect and identify five faults: brake actuator, engine speed sensor, longitudinal accelerometer, front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults. For the four sensor faults, the nonlinearity is modeled as the fault  $F_{n_1}$ . For the brake actuator fault, the nonlinearity is modeled as the fault  $F_{n_2}$ . The throttle actuator and manifold pressure sensor faults will be detected by using the parity equation in Chapter 5.

### 4.2.3 Nonlinearity Decoupling

In this section, the robustness of the fault detection filter is enhanced by decoupling the nonlinearity from the linear model. From Section 3.4, the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle is represented by a tenth-order linear model.

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu \tag{4.3a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{4.3b}$$

Since (4.2) indicates that the state equation of the manifold air mass state is most nonlinear among the ten states, (4.3) is rewritten as

$$\begin{bmatrix} \dot{x}_{m_a} \\ \dot{\bar{x}} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} A_{11} & A_{12} \\ A_{21} & A_{22} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_{m_a} \\ \bar{x} \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} B_1 & 0 \\ 0 & B_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_{\alpha} \\ u_{T_b} \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.4a)

$$\begin{bmatrix} y_{m_p} \\ \bar{y} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} C_1 & 0 \\ 0 & C_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_{m_a} \\ \bar{x} \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.4b)

where  $\bar{x}$  and  $\bar{y}$  contain all the states and measurements except manifold air mass and manifold pressure, respectively. Note that  $C_1$  is a scalar. From the second row of (4.4a) and (4.4b), a subsystem that is decoupled from the nonlinearity associated with the manifold air mass state is formed.

$$\dot{\bar{x}} = A_{22}\bar{x} + \begin{bmatrix} A_{21} & B_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_{m_p} \\ u_{T_b} \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.5a)

$$\bar{y} = C_2 \bar{x} \tag{4.5b}$$

Note that the throttle command is no longer an input and the manifold pressure measurement is now an input. Since the nonlinearity associated with the manifold air mass state is completely decoupled, the robustness of the fault detection filter designed based on this subsystem should improve. However, the throttle actuator fault cannot be detected because this subsystem is independent of the throttle command. Therefore, this subsystem can only be used to design fault detection filters that detect and identify the brake actuator and five sensor faults. Note that this approach of enhancing the robustness of the fault detection filter is similar to the approach of considering the nonlinearity as the fault  $F_{n_1}$  in the sense that both approaches reduce the effect of the nonlinearity associated with the manifold air mass state. However, there is no output separability issue between the throttle actuator fault and manifold pressure sensor fault if (4.5) is used.

Since (4.1) indicates that the state equation of the engine speed state is second most nonlinear after the manifold air mass state, it may be desired to decouple the nonlinearity associated with the engine speed state in addition to the manifold air mass state from the linear model. Therefore, (4.3) is rewritten as

$$\begin{bmatrix} \dot{x}_1 \\ \dot{x}_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \tilde{A}_{11} & \tilde{A}_{12} \\ \tilde{A}_{21} & \tilde{A}_{22} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \tilde{B}_1 & 0 \\ 0 & \tilde{B}_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_\alpha \\ u_{T_b} \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.6a)

$$\begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ y_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} C_1 & 0 \\ 0 & \tilde{C}_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.6b)

where

$$x_{1} = \begin{bmatrix} x_{m_{a}} & x_{w_{e}} \end{bmatrix}^{T}$$

$$x_{2} = \begin{bmatrix} x_{v_{x}} & x_{z} & x_{v_{z}} & x_{\theta} & x_{q} & x_{\bar{l}_{f}} & x_{\bar{l}_{r}} & x_{T_{b}} \end{bmatrix}^{T}$$

$$y_{1} = \begin{bmatrix} y_{m_{p}} & y_{w_{e}} \end{bmatrix}^{T}$$

$$y_{2} = \begin{bmatrix} y_{a_{x}} & y_{\bar{l}_{f}} & y_{\bar{l}_{r}} \end{bmatrix}^{T}$$

From the second row of (4.6a) and (4.6b), a subsystem that is decoupled from the nonlinearity associated with the manifold air mass and engine speed states is formed.

$$\dot{x}_2 = \tilde{A}_{22}x_2 + \begin{bmatrix} \tilde{A}_{21}\tilde{C}_1^{-1} & \tilde{B}_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ u_{T_b} \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.7a)

$$y_2 = \tilde{C}_2 x_2 \tag{4.7b}$$

Note that the throttle command is no longer an input and the engine speed measurements is now an input. The manifold pressure measurement is not an input because the first column of  $\tilde{A}_{21}\tilde{C}_1^{-1}$ is zero. Since the nonlinearity associated with the manifold air mass and engine speed states is completely decoupled, the robustness of the fault detection filter designed based on this subsystem should further improve. However, the throttle actuator and manifold pressure sensor faults cannot be detected because this subsystem is independent of the throttle command and manifold pressure measurement. Furthermore, the fault detection filter designed based on this subsystem can identify less number of faults than the fault detection filter designed based on (4.5) because (4.7) has less number of measurements than (4.5). Note that this approach of enhancing the robustness of the fault detection filter is similar to the approach of considering the nonlinearity as the fault  $F_{n_2}$  in the sense that both approaches reduce the effect of the nonlinearity associated with the manifold air mass and engine speed states.

### 4.3 Fault Configuration

In this section, the approach in Section 4.2.2 is used to enhance the robustness of the fault detection filter, i.e., to consider the nonlinearity as a fault. There are five faults to be detected and identified by the fault detection filter: brake actuator, engine speed sensor, longitudinal accelerometer, front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Since the sum of the dimensions of  $C\mathcal{T}_{u_{T_b}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{w_e}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{a_x}}$ ,  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}$  and  $C\mathcal{T}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  is ten which is larger than the dimension of the output space which is five, these five faults are not output separable. Therefore, they are grouped into several sets where the faults in each set are output separable. Note that the nonlinearity is modeled as the fault  $F_{n_1}$  for the four sensor faults and  $F_{n_2}$  for the brake actuator fault.

Since  $C\mathcal{T}_{F_{n_1}} = 1$ , the four sensor faults are grouped into two sets where each set has two sensor faults and  $F_{n_1}$ . From Section 4.1.2, the longitudinal accelerometer fault and rear wheel speed sensor fault cannot be in the same set because they are not output separable. Then, there are two possible combinations to group these four faults. The first combination is to put  $F_{w_e}$  and  $F_{a_x}$ in one set;  $F_{w_f}$  and  $F_{w_r}$  in the other. The other combination is to put  $F_{w_e}$  and  $F_{w_r}$  in one set;  $F_{a_x}$  and  $F_{w_f}$  in the other. Note that all four sets of faults are not mutually detectable, but with the extra invariant zeros in the left-half plane. In next section, fault detection filters are designed using the first combination for no particular reason.

Since  $C\mathcal{T}_{F_{n_2}} = 2$ , the brake actuator fault cannot be grouped with any of the sensor faults because of the output separability condition. Therefore, the brake actuator fault is paired with a sensor fault which is modeled only by its fault magnitude direction. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is chosen for no particular reason. This design decision could allow the rear wheel speed sensor fault rate to stimulate the brake actuator residual because it is not placed in an invariant subspace. However, since the rear wheel speed sensor fault is also detected by another fault detection filter, the brake actuator fault can be detected and identified.

In summary, the three fault detection filter sets are

Fault detection filter set no. 1	$y_{w_e}$ : Engine speed sensor.
	$y_{a_x}$ : Longitudinal accelerometer.
	$n_1$ : Nonlinearity.
Fault detection filter set no. 2	$y_{\bar{\omega}_f}$ : Front wheel speed sensors.
	$y_{\bar{\omega}_r}$ : Rear wheel speed sensors.
	$n_1$ : Nonlinearity.
Fault detection filter set no. 3	$u_{T_b}$ : Brake actuator.
	$y_{\bar{\omega}_r}$ : Rear wheel speed sensors (magnitude direction only).
	$n_2$ : Nonlinearity.

This fault configuration can also be used for the fault detection filter design by not including the nonlinearity if the approach in Section 4.2.3 is used to enhance the robustness of the fault detection filter, i.e., to decouple the nonlinearity from the linear model.

# 4.4 Fault Detection Filter Design Algorithm

In this section, a design algorithm of the fault detection filter is given. The fault detection filter designed for the PATH Buick LeSabre is the unknown input observer because it is more robust than Beard-Jones detection filter with respect to the nonlinearity that occurs when the vehicle operates far from the nominal point. However, one unknown input observer is needed for detecting one fault.

From Section 2.3, consider a linear time-invariant system,

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_1\mu_1 + F_2\mu_2 \tag{4.8a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{4.8b}$$

where  $F_1$  is the target fault to be detected and  $F_2$  is the nuisance fault to be blocked. The unknown input observer is a linear observer in the form of

$$\dot{\hat{x}} = A\hat{x} + Bu + L(y - C\hat{x}) \tag{4.9a}$$

and the residual is

$$r = \hat{H}(y - C\hat{x}) \tag{4.9b}$$

One design algorithm (Chen and Speyer, 1999a; Chen *et al.*, 2002) for the unknown input observer is to maximize the sensitivity of the residual to the target fault using the weighting  $Q_1$  and minimize the sensitivity of the residual to the nuisance fault using the weightings  $Q_2$  and  $\gamma$ . Furthermore, the sensitivity of the residual to the sensor noise is minimized using the weighting V. The unknown input observer gain L is derived by solving an algebraic Riccati equation

$$0 = AP + PA^{T} - PC^{T}V^{-1}CP + \frac{1}{\gamma}F_{2}Q_{2}F_{2}^{T} - F_{1}Q_{1}F_{1}^{T}$$
(4.10)

and

$$L = PC^T V^{-1} \tag{4.11}$$

The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by

$$\hat{H} = I - C\mathcal{T}_2[(C\mathcal{T}_2)^T C\mathcal{T}_2]^{-1} (C\mathcal{T}_2)^T$$
(4.12)

where  $T_2$  is the detection space of the nuisance fault. More details of this design algorithm are given in Chapter 8.

### 4.5 Reduced-Order Fault Detection Filter

In this section, the reduced-order fault detection filter is derived for (4.9). From Chapter 8, the unknown input observer places the nuisance fault into its detection space which is unobservable to the residual in the limit when  $\gamma \to 0$ . Therefore, the nuisance fault is completely blocked from the residual. Furthermore, a reduced-order unknown input observer can be obtained by truncating the unobservable subspace. Note that the eigenvalues of the unknown input observer associated with the unobservable subspace go to  $-\infty$ . When it is not in the limit (i.e.,  $\gamma$  is small), the nuisance fault is partially blocked and the unknown input observer has some fast eigenvalues associated with some weakly observable states. These weakly observable states approximate the detection space of the nuisance fault. Therefore, model reduction is needed to reduce the order of the unknown input observer is derived by identifying and truncating the weakly observable states. In Section 4.5.2, the reduced-order unknown input observer is derived by using balance realization.

### 4.5.1 Weakly Observable State Truncation

In this section, the reduced-order unknown input observer is derived for (4.9) by identifying and truncating the weakly observable states. The unknown input observer (4.9a) and the residual (4.9b) are rewritten as

$$\dot{\hat{x}} = \bar{A}\hat{x} + \bar{B}\begin{bmatrix} u\\ y \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.13a)

$$r = \bar{C}\hat{x} + \bar{D} \begin{bmatrix} u\\ y \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.13b)

where  $\bar{A} = A - LC$ ,  $\bar{B} = \begin{bmatrix} B & L \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\bar{C} = -\hat{H}C$  and  $\bar{D} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & \hat{H} \end{bmatrix}$ . By applying a state transformation

 $\hat{x}_T = T\hat{x}$ 

where  $T = U^T$  and U is the left singular vectors of the observability grammian of  $(\bar{C}, \bar{A})$ , i.e.,

$$W_o = \int_0^\infty e^{\bar{A}^T t} \bar{C}^T \bar{C} e^{\bar{A}t} \, dt \stackrel{\triangle}{=} U \Sigma U^T$$

(4.13) becomes

$$\dot{\hat{x}}_T = T\bar{A}T^T\hat{x}_T + T\bar{B}\begin{bmatrix} u\\y\end{bmatrix}$$
(4.14a)

$$r = \bar{C}T^T \hat{x}_T + \bar{D} \begin{bmatrix} u\\ y \end{bmatrix}$$
(4.14b)

and its observability grammian is

$$\int_0^\infty e^{T\bar{A}^T T^T t} T\bar{C}^T \bar{C}T^T e^{T\bar{A}T^T t} dt = \int_0^\infty T e^{\bar{A}^T t} T^T T\bar{C}^T \bar{C}T^T T e^{\bar{A}t} T^T dt$$
$$= T \int_0^\infty e^{\bar{A}^T t} \bar{C}^T \bar{C} e^{\bar{A}t} dt T^T = T W_o T^T = \Sigma$$

Therefore, the states of the unknown input observer are rearranged in the order from most observable to least observable. The degrees of the observability of the states are indicated by the singular values of  $W_o$ , i.e., the diagonal elements of  $\Sigma$ . If some singular values are significant smaller than the others, the states associated with the small singular values are weakly observable and might be truncated. Therefore, (4.14) is partitioned as

$$\begin{bmatrix} \dot{\hat{x}}_{T1} \\ \dot{\hat{x}}_{T2} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \bar{A}_{11} & \bar{A}_{12} \\ \bar{A}_{21} & \bar{A}_{22} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \hat{x}_{T1} \\ \hat{x}_{T2} \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \bar{B}_1 \\ \bar{B}_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u \\ y \end{bmatrix}$$
$$r = \begin{bmatrix} \bar{C}_1 & \bar{C}_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \hat{x}_{T1} \\ \hat{x}_{T2} \end{bmatrix} + \bar{D} \begin{bmatrix} u \\ y \end{bmatrix}$$

where  $\hat{x}_{T1}$  is the states associated with the large singular values and  $\hat{x}_{T2}$  is the states associated with the small singular values. Then, the reduced-order unknown input observer is derived by truncating the states  $\hat{x}_{T2}$ .

$$\dot{\hat{x}}_{T1} = \bar{A}_{11}\hat{x}_{T1} + \bar{B}_1 \begin{bmatrix} u \\ y \end{bmatrix}$$
$$r = \bar{C}_1\hat{x}_{T1} + \bar{D} \begin{bmatrix} u \\ y \end{bmatrix}$$

### 4.5.2 Balance Realization

In this section, the reduced-order unknown input observer is derived for (4.9) by using balance realization (Moore, 1981). Instead of only considering the system observability as in Section 4.5.1, balance realization considers both system controllability and observability. The use of balance realization to the unknown input observer is different from the use of balance realization to the plant. For the plant, the controllability is associated with the control inputs for the purpose of the controller design and the observability is associated with the measurements for the purpose of the observer design. However, the unknown input observer is already a design product whose purpose is to detect the target fault using the residual. Therefore, for the unknown input observer, the controllability should be associated with the target fault and the observability should be associated with the residual even though the inputs of the unknown input observer are control commands and measurements. This becomes clear when the residual is written in terms of the error  $e = x - \hat{x}$  by using (4.8) and (4.9) in the absence of the nuisance fault.

$$\dot{e} = (A - LC)e + F_1\mu_1 \tag{4.15a}$$

$$r = \hat{H}Ce \tag{4.15b}$$

Therefore, balance realization is applied to (4.15) which becomes

$$\dot{e}_T = T(A - LC)T^T e_T + TF_1\mu_1$$
$$r = \hat{H}CT^T e_T$$

where  $e_T = Te$  and T is the transformation that makes the controllability grammian of  $(T(A - LC)T^T, TF_1)$  and the observability grammian of  $(\hat{H}CT^T, T(A - LC)T^T)$  equal and diagonal. T can be found by using the function "balreal" in MATLAB. The error is rearranged in the order from most controllable and observable to least controllable and observable. The degree of the controllability and observability of the error is indicated by the hankel singular values, i.e., the diagonal elements of the controllability and observability grammians. If some hankel singular values are significantly smaller than the others, the error associated with the small hankel singular values is weakly controllable and observable, and might be truncated. Therefore, the transformation T is applied to the unknown input observer (4.13) and the last few states associated with the smallest hankel singular values can be truncated by following the same procedure in Section 4.5.1.

### 4.6 Fault Detection Filter Design

In this section, fault detection filters are designed for the three sets of faults determined in Section 4.3 by using the design algorithm in Section 4.4 and the model reduction techniques in Section 4.5. In Section 4.6.1, two unknown input observers are designed for the first set of faults which are the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults. In Section 4.6.2, two unknown input observers are designed for the second set of faults which are the front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults. In Section 4.6.3, two unknown input observers are designed for the third set of faults which are the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor magnitude faults.

#### 4.6.1 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 1

In this section, one unknown input observer is designed to detect the engine speed sensor fault and one unknown input observer is designed to detect the longitudinal accelerometer fault. From Sections 3.5 and 4.2.2, the linear longitudinal vehicle model with engine speed sensor, longitudinal accelerometer and nonlinearity faults is

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_{y_{we}}\mu_{y_{we}} + F_{y_{ax}}\mu_{y_{ax}} + F_{n_1}\mu_{n_1}$$
$$y = Cx$$

where A, B, C,  $F_{y_{w_e}}$  and  $F_{y_{a_x}}$  are derived when the vehicle is travelling at 24 m/s and given in Appendix A.2.  $F_{n_1}$  is given by (4.2).

For the first unknown input observer,

$$\dot{\hat{x}} = A\hat{x} + Bu + L(y - C\hat{x})$$
$$r = \hat{H}(y - C\hat{x})$$

The target fault is the engine speed sensor fault  $F_1 = F_{y_{w_e}}$  and the nuisance fault is the nonlinearity and longitudinal accelerometer faults  $F_2 = [F_{n_1} \ F_{y_{a_x}}]$ . For the unknown input observer design,  $F_2 = [F_{u_\alpha} \ F_{y_{a_x}}]$  is used because  $\operatorname{Im} F_{n_1} = \operatorname{Im} F_{u_\alpha}$ . The weighting of the target fault is chosen as  $Q_1 = 0.1I_2$ . The weightings of the nuisance fault are chosen as  $Q_2 = I_3$  and  $\gamma = 10^{-8}$ . The weighting of the sensor noise is chosen as  $V = I_5$ . The unknown input observer gain L is obtained by solving the Riccati equation (4.10) and (4.11). The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by using (4.12) where  $\mathcal{T}_2 = [\mathcal{T}_{u_\alpha} \ \mathcal{T}_{y_{a_x}}]$ . The Riccati matrix P, unknown input observer gain L and projector  $\hat{H}$ are given in Appendix B.1.

The eigenvalues of the unknown input observer are  $-1.826 \cdot 10^8$ ,  $-5.044 \cdot 10^5$ ,  $-9.998 \cdot 10^3$ , -59.386, -25.301,  $-7.175 \pm 8.948i$ , -6.926, -4.003 and -1.250. Observe that three of these eigenvalues are significantly faster than the rest because  $\gamma$  is very small and the dimension of the

detection space of the nuisance fault is three. Furthermore, the singular values of the observability grammian of the unknown input observer are  $4.04 \cdot 10^4$ ,  $1.44 \cdot 10^4$ , 45.11, 12.87, 0.17,  $6.29 \cdot 10^{-3}$ ,  $6.10 \cdot 10^{-7}$ ,  $1.31 \cdot 10^{-13}$ ,  $1.40 \cdot 10^{-15}$  and  $6.73 \cdot 10^{-21}$ . Observe that three of these singular values are significantly smaller than the rest. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.1 is used to truncate the three least observable states of the unknown input observer. The reduced-order unknown input observer is

$$\dot{\hat{x}}_r = A_r \hat{x}_r + B_r \begin{bmatrix} u \\ y \end{bmatrix}$$
$$r = C_r \hat{x}_r + D_r \begin{bmatrix} u \\ y \end{bmatrix}$$

where  $A_r$ ,  $B_r$ ,  $C_r$ , and  $D_r$  are given in Appendix B.1. The eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are -59.387, -25.301,  $-7.175 \pm 8.948i$ , -6.926, -4.003 and -1.250 which are closed to the full-order observer. The frequency response from the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults to the residuals is shown in Figure 4.1. The left figure is the full-order observer and the right figure is the reduced-order observer. The solid line represents the engine speed sensor fault and the dotted line represents the longitudinal accelerometer fault. Figure 4.1 shows that both observers can detect the engine speed sensor fault and block the longitudinal accelerometer fault.

For the second unknown input observer, the target fault is the longitudinal accelerometer fault  $F_1 = F_{y_{a_x}}$  and the nuisance fault is the nonlinearity and engine speed sensor faults  $F_2 = [F_{u_\alpha} \ F_{y_{w_e}}]$  because  $\text{Im} F_{n_1} = \text{Im} F_{u_\alpha}$ . The weightings are chosen as

$$Q_1 = 0I_2, \quad Q_2 = I_3, \quad \gamma = 10^{-8}, \quad V = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 10^{-2} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 10^3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 10^5 \end{bmatrix}$$

The unknown input observer gain L is obtained by solving the Riccati equation (4.10) and (4.11). The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by using (4.12) where  $\mathcal{T}_2 = [\mathcal{T}_{u_{\alpha}} \ \mathcal{T}_{y_{w_e}}]$ . The Riccati matrix P, unknown input observer gain L and projector  $\hat{H}$  are given in Appendix B.1.

The eigenvalues of the unknown input observer are  $-2.030 \cdot 10^6$ ,  $-5.044 \cdot 10^5$ ,  $-9.595 \cdot 10^3$ , -14.229,  $-10.790 \pm 17.647i$ ,  $-7.597 \pm 0.591i$ , -1.370 and -1.216. Observe that three of these eigenvalues are significantly faster than the rest because  $\gamma$  is very small and the dimension of the

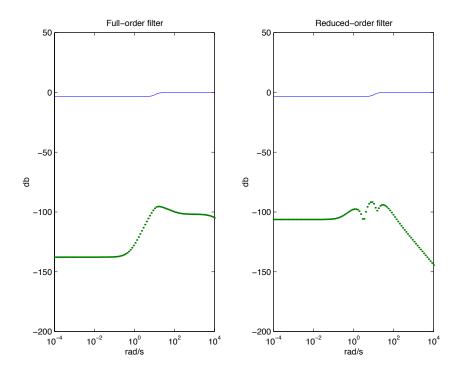


Figure 4.1: Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the engine speed sensor fault

detection space of the nuisance fault is three. Furthermore, the singular values of the observability grammian of the unknown input observer are  $1.50 \cdot 10^4$ ,  $5.99 \cdot 10^3$ , 16.33, 4.22, 0.24,  $5.57 \cdot 10^{-2}$ ,  $2.64 \cdot 10^{-3}$ ,  $3.28 \cdot 10^{-11}$ ,  $3.75 \cdot 10^{-13}$  and  $9.82 \cdot 10^{-16}$ . Observe that three of these singular values are significantly smaller than the rest. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.1 is used to truncate the three least observable states of the unknown input observer. However, the eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are not close to the full-order observer. Therefore, only the two least observable states are truncated. Then, one more state is truncated by using the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.2. The reduced-order unknown input observer is given in Appendix B.1. The eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are -14.229,  $-10.790 \pm 17.646i$ ,  $-7.598 \pm 0.583i$ , -1.371 and -1.215 which are closed to the full-order observer. The frequency response from the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults to the residuals is shown in Figure 4.2. The left figure is the full-order observer and the right figure is the reduced-order observer and the dotted line represents the longitudinal accelerometer fault and the dotted line represents the longitudinal accelerometer fault and the dotted line represents the longitudinal accelerometer fault. Figure 4.2 shows that both observers can detect the longitudinal accelerometer fault.

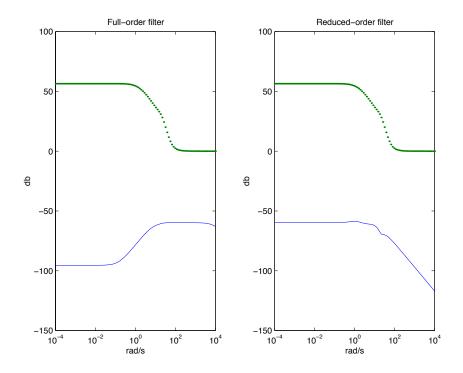


Figure 4.2: Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the longitudinal accelerometer fault

### 4.6.2 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 2

In this section, one unknown input observer is designed to detect the front wheel speed sensor fault and one unknown input observer is designed to detect the rear wheel speed sensor fault. From Sections 3.5 and 4.2.2, the linear longitudinal vehicle model with front wheel speed sensor, rear wheel speed sensor and nonlinearity faults is

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}} \mu_{y_{\bar{w}_f}} + F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}} \mu_{y_{\bar{w}_r}} + F_{n_1} \mu_{n_1}$$
$$y = Cx$$

where A, B, C,  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}$  and  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  are derived when the vehicle is travelling at 20 m/s and given in Appendix A.1.  $F_{n_1}$  is given by (4.2).

For the first unknown input observer, the target fault is the front wheel speed sensor fault  $F_1 = F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}$  and the nuisance fault is the nonlinearity and rear wheel speed sensor faults  $F_2 =$ 

 $[F_{u_{\alpha}} \ F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}]$  because Im  $F_{n_1} = \text{Im } F_{u_{\alpha}}$ . The weightings are chosen as

$$Q_1 = 0.1I_2, \quad Q_2 = I_3, \quad \gamma = 10^{-8}, \quad V = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.01 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.01 \end{bmatrix}$$

The unknown input observer gain L is obtained by solving the Riccati equation (4.10) and (4.11). The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by using (4.12) where  $\mathcal{T}_2 = [\mathcal{T}_{u_{\alpha}} \ \mathcal{T}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}]$ . The Riccati matrix P, unknown input observer gain L and projector  $\hat{H}$  are given in Appendix B.2.

The eigenvalues of the unknown input observer are  $-3.879 \cdot 10^6$ ,  $-5.034 \cdot 10^5$ ,  $-3.215 \cdot 10^4$ , -53.312, -14.011,  $-8.588 \pm 16.082i$ , -4.066, -1.250 and -1.035. Observe that three of these eigenvalues are significantly faster than the rest because  $\gamma$  is very small and the dimension of the detection space of the nuisance fault is three. Furthermore, the singular values of the observability grammian of the unknown input observer are 8.87, 0.50, 0.43, 0.20,  $9.38 \cdot 10^{-3}$ ,  $2.57 \cdot 10^{-4}$ ,  $1.25 \cdot 10^{-7}$ ,  $2.33 \cdot 10^{-12}$ ,  $3.13 \cdot 10^{-17}$  and  $3.92 \cdot 10^{-20}$ . Observe that three of these singular values are significantly smaller than the rest. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.1 is used to truncate the three least observable states of the unknown input observer. The reduced-order unknown input observer is given in Appendix B.2. The eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are -53.312, -14.011,  $-8.588 \pm 16.082i$ , -4.065, -1.250 and -1.035 which are closed to the full-order observer. The frequency response from the front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults to the residuals is shown in Figure 4.3. The left figure is the full-order observer and the right figure is the reduced-order observer. The solid line represents the front wheel speed sensor fault and the dotted line represents the rear wheel speed sensor fault. Figure 4.3 shows that both observers can detect the front wheel speed sensor fault and block the rear wheel speed sensor fault.

For the second unknown input observer, the target fault is the rear wheel speed sensor fault  $F_1 = F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  and the nuisance fault is the nonlinearity and front wheel speed sensor faults  $F_2 = [F_{u_\alpha} \ F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}]$  because  $\text{Im} F_{n_1} = \text{Im} F_{u_\alpha}$ . The weightings are chosen as

$$Q_1 = 0I_2, \quad Q_2 = I_3, \quad \gamma = 10^{-8}, \quad V = \begin{bmatrix} 10^{-4} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 10^{-4} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 10^{-5} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 10^3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 10^4 \end{bmatrix}$$

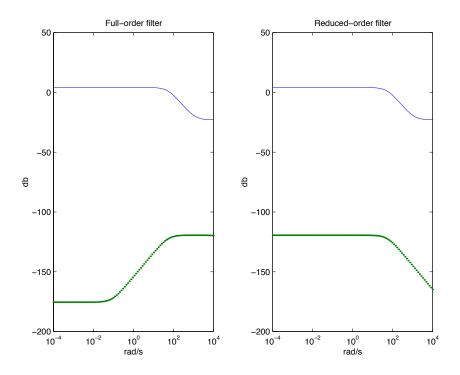


Figure 4.3: Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the front wheel speed sensor fault

The unknown input observer gain L is obtained by solving the Riccati equation (4.10) and (4.11). The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by using (4.12) where  $\mathcal{T}_2 = [\mathcal{T}_{u_{\alpha}} \ \mathcal{T}_{y_{\bar{w}_f}}]$ . The Riccati matrix P, unknown input observer gain L and projector  $\hat{H}$  are given in Appendix B.2.

The eigenvalues of the unknown input observer are  $-8.583 \cdot 10^7$ ,  $-5.034 \cdot 10^7$ , -316.23, -49.565, -13.880,  $-9.033 \pm 16.665i$ ,  $-1.652 \pm 1.297i$  and -1.250. Observe that three of these eigenvalues are significantly faster than the rest because  $\gamma$  is very small and the dimension of the detection space of the nuisance fault is three. Furthermore, the singular values of the observability grammian of the unknown input observer are  $1.59 \cdot 10^4$ ,  $7.38 \cdot 10^2$ , 53.26, 6.72, 2.03, 0.18,  $4.83 \cdot 10^{-7}$ ,  $3.02 \cdot 10^{-13}$ ,  $2.00 \cdot 10^{-13}$  and  $8.02 \cdot 10^{-19}$ . Observe that three of these singular values are significantly smaller than the rest. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.1 is used to truncate the three least observable states of the unknown input observer. The reduced-order unknown input observer is given in Appendix B.2. The eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are -49.565, -13.880,  $-9.033 \pm 16.652i$ ,  $-1.652 \pm 1.297i$  and -1.250 which are closed to the full-order observer. The frequency response from the front wheel speed sensor and rear wheel speed sensor faults to the residuals is shown in Figure 4.4. The left figure is the full-order observer and the right figure is the reduced-order observer. The solid line represents the front wheel speed sensor fault and the

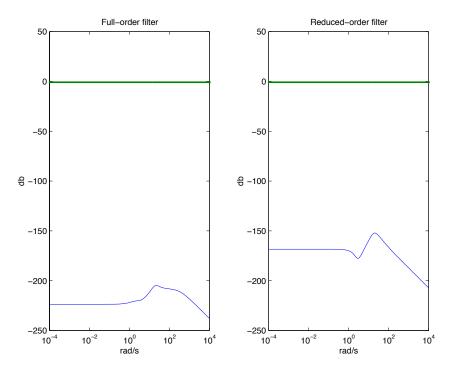


Figure 4.4: Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed sensor fault

dotted line represents the rear wheel speed sensor fault. Figure 4.4 shows that both observers can detect the rear wheel speed sensor fault and block the front wheel speed sensor fault.

### 4.6.3 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 3

In this section, one unknown input observer is designed to detect the brake actuator fault and one unknown input observer is designed to detect the rear wheel speed sensor magnitude fault. From Sections 3.5, 4.2.2 and 4.3, the linear longitudinal vehicle model with brake actuator, rear wheel speed sensor magnitude and nonlinearity faults is

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu + F_{u_{T_b}} \mu_{u_{T_b}} + f_{y_{\bar{w}_r}} \bar{\mu}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}} + F_{n_2} \mu_{n_2}$$
$$y = Cx$$

where  $A, B, C, F_{u_{T_b}}$  and  $\bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  (the second column of  $F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$ ) are derived when the vehicle is travelling at 24 m/s and given in Appendix A.2.  $F_{n_2}$  is given by (4.1).

For the first unknown input observer, the target fault is the brake actuator fault  $F_1 = F_{u_{T_b}}$  and the nuisance fault is the nonlinearity and rear wheel speed sensor magnitude faults  $F_2 = [F_{n_2} \ \bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}]$ . For the unknown input observer design,  $F_2 = [F_{y_{m_p}} \ \bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}]$  is used because  $\text{Im} F_{n_2} = \text{Im} F_{y_{m_p}}$ . The weightings are chosen as  $Q_1 = 1500I_2$ ,  $\gamma = 10^{-4}$  and

$$Q_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 10000 \end{bmatrix}, \quad V = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \cdot 10^5 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 4 \cdot 10^6 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 4 \cdot 10^4 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 2 \cdot 10^4 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 2 \cdot 10^4 \end{bmatrix}$$

The unknown input observer gain L is obtained by solving the Riccati equation (4.10) and (4.11). The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by using (4.12) where  $\mathcal{T}_2 = [\mathcal{T}_{y_{m_p}} \ \bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}]$  because  $C\bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}} \neq 0$  and  $(C, A, \bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}})$  does not have any invariant zero. The Riccati matrix P, unknown input observer gain L and projector  $\hat{H}$  are given in Appendix B.3.

The eigenvalues of the unknown input observer are  $-1.921 \cdot 10^3$ , -54.966, -21.653, -14.468,  $-13.163 \pm 7.956i$ ,  $-5.461 \pm 6.727i$ , -1.250 and -0.323. Observe that only one of these eigenvalues is significantly faster than the rest because  $\gamma$  is not small enough to approximately induce the whole detection space of the nuisance fault. Note that the dimension of the detection space is three. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.1 is used to truncate the least observable state of the unknown input observer. However, the eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are not close to the full-order observer. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.2 is used to truncate the least controllable and observable state of the unknown input observer. The reduced-order unknown input observer is given in Appendix B.3. The eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are -54.878, -21.654, -14.534,  $-13.162 \pm 7.957i$ ,  $-5.461 \pm 6.727i$ , -1.250 and -0.323 which are closed to the full-order observer. The frequency response from the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults to the residuals is shown in Figure 4.5. The left figure is the full-order observer and the right figure is the reduced-order observer. The solid line represents the brake actuator fault and the dotted line represents the rear wheel speed sensor fault. Figure 4.5 shows that the residuals are sensitive to the rear wheel speed sensor fault in the high frequency because only the magnitude direction is used to model the rear wheel speed sensor fault. Therefore, the unknown input observer cannot identify the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults if the spectral components of the faults are high frequency. However, since the rear wheel speed sensor fault is also detected by another unknown input observer in Section 4.6.2, these two faults can be detected and identified by using the unknown input observers for both sets.

For the second unknown input observer, the target fault is the rear wheel speed sensor magnitude fault  $F_1 = \bar{f}_{y_{\bar{w}_r}}$  and the nuisance fault is the nonlinearity and brake actuator faults  $F_2 =$ 

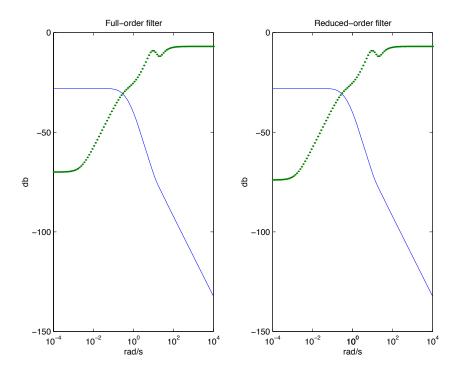


Figure 4.5: Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the brake actuator fault

 $[F_{y_{m_p}} \ F_{u_{T_b}}]$  because Im  $F_{n_2} = \text{Im} F_{y_{m_p}}$ . The weightings are chosen as  $Q_1 = 0$ ,  $Q_2 = I_4$ ,  $\gamma = 10^{-8}$ and  $V = I_5$ . The unknown input observer gain L is obtained by solving the Riccati equation (4.10) and (4.11). The projector  $\hat{H}$  is obtained by using (4.12) where  $\mathcal{T}_2 = [\mathcal{T}_{y_{m_p}} \ \mathcal{T}_{u_{T_b}}]$ . The Riccati matrix P, unknown input observer gain L and projector  $\hat{H}$  are given in Appendix B.3.

The eigenvalues of the unknown input observer are  $-5.165 \cdot 10^5$ ,  $-1.661 \cdot 10^5$ , -206.82,  $-40.567 \pm 5.974i$ , -23.762,  $-7.144 \pm 4.308i$  and  $-4.958 \pm 7.888i$ . Observe that three of these eigenvalues are significantly faster than the rest because  $\gamma$  is very small. However, the unknown input observer does not approximately induce the whole detection space of the nuisance fault because the dimension of the detection space is four. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.1 is used to truncate the three least observable states of the unknown input observer. However, the eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are not close to the full-order observer. Therefore, the model reduction technique in Section 4.5.2 is used to truncate the three least controllable and observable states of the unknown input observer are still not close to the full-order observer. However, the eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer. The hankel singular values of the unknown input observer are 0.59, 0.33,  $7.05 \cdot 10^{-2}$ ,  $2.17 \cdot 10^{-2}$ ,  $3.10 \cdot 10^{-3}$ ,  $9.58 \cdot 10^{-4}$ ,  $5.70 \cdot 10^{-4}$ ,  $3.49 \cdot 10^{-7}$ ,  $3.60 \cdot 10^{-14}$  and  $2.22 \cdot 10^{-16}$ . By truncating the states associated with the hankel singular values  $5.70 \cdot 10^{-4}$ ,

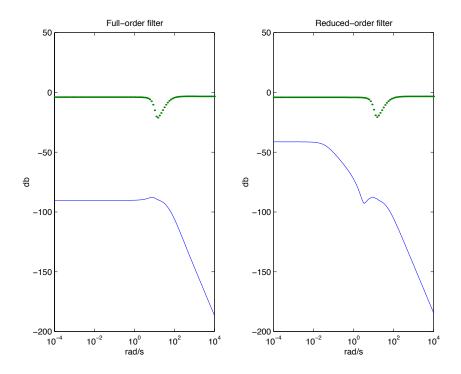


Figure 4.6: Frequency response of the unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed sensor fault

 $3.60 \cdot 10^{-14}$  and  $2.22 \cdot 10^{-16}$ , the eigenvalues of the reduced-order observer are  $-39.795 \pm 14.048i$ , -23.706,  $-6.390 \pm 5.634i$ ,  $-4.823 \pm 8.104i$  which are closed to the full-order observer. The reducedorder unknown input observer is given in Appendix B.3. The frequency response from the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults to the residuals is shown in Figure 4.6. The left figure is the full-order observer and the right figure is the reduced-order observer. The solid line represents the brake actuator fault and the dotted line represents the rear wheel speed sensor fault. Figure 4.6 shows that both observers can detect the rear wheel speed sensor fault and block the brake actuator fault.

# Chapter 5

# Parity Equation Design

IN THIS CHAPTER, parity equations are derived to detect the throttle actuator, throttle sensor, brake actuator, brake sensor, manifold pressure sensor and engine speed sensor faults. The parity equation is a static or dynamic function of the control commands and measurements. When the actuators and sensors involved do not have any fault, the residual of the parity equation is zero. When one of the actuators or sensors involved has a fault, the residual of the parity equation becomes nonzero. Therefore, the parity equation can detect the actuator and sensor faults. However, it cannot identify which fault has occurred.

There are three parity equations derived for the PATH Buick LeSabre. The first parity equation is a function of the throttle command and throttle measurement. From the vehicle simulation in Section 3.1,

$$\dot{x}_{\alpha} = -90x_{\alpha} + 90u_{\alpha} \tag{5.1}$$

where  $x_{\alpha}$  is the throttle state and  $u_{\alpha}$  is the throttle command. Since the throttle sensor measures the throttle state, the first parity equation is

$$r = x_{\alpha} - y_{\alpha}$$

In order to reduce the effect of the throttle sensor noise, a first-order low pass filter with the pole assigned at -5 is used. Therefore, the first parity equation becomes

$$\dot{r} = -5r + 5(x_{\alpha} - y_{\alpha}) \tag{5.2}$$

Since the dynamics of (5.1) are much faster than the dynamics of (5.2), the fast mode can be dropped and the first parity equation becomes

$$\dot{r} = -5r + 5(u_{\alpha} - y_{\alpha})$$

The residual is zero when there is no throttle actuator or throttle sensor fault. The residual becomes nonzero when any of these two faults occurs. Therefore, this parity equation can detect the throttle actuator and throttle sensor faults, but cannot identify these two faults.

The second parity equation is a function of the brake command and brake measurement. From the vehicle simulation in Section 3.1,

$$\dot{x}_{T_b} = -1.25x_{T_b} + 1.25u_{T_b}$$

where  $x_{T_b}$  is the brake state and  $u_{T_b}$  is the brake command. Since the brake sensor measures the brake state, the second parity equation is

$$r = x_{T_b} - y_{T_b}$$

The residual is zero when there is no brake actuator or brake sensor fault. The residual becomes nonzero when any of these two faults occurs. Therefore, this parity equation can detect the brake actuator and brake sensor faults, but cannot identify these two faults.

The third parity equation is a function of the throttle command, manifold pressure measurement and engine speed measurement. From the vehicle simulation in Section 3.1, the derivative of the manifold air mass state is a nonlinear function of the manifold air mass state, engine speed state and throttle state.

$$\dot{x}_{m_a} = f(x_{m_a}, x_{w_e}, x_{\alpha})$$
$$\dot{x}_{\alpha} = -90x_{\alpha} + 90u_{\alpha}$$

Since the engine speed is measured, the manifold air mass state can be estimated by integrating

$$\dot{\hat{x}}_{m_a} = f(\hat{x}_{m_a}, y_{w_e}, x_{\alpha})$$
$$\dot{x}_{\alpha} = -90x_{\alpha} + 90u_{\alpha}$$
(5.3)

Since the manifold air mass is linear with the manifold pressure, i.e.,

$$y_{m_p} = 19.3272 \cdot x_{m_a}$$

the third parity equation is

$$r = y_{m_n} - 19.3272 \cdot \hat{x}_{m_n}$$

In order to reduce the effect of the disturbances, a first-order low pass filter with the pole assigned at -5 is used. Therefore, the third parity equation becomes

$$\dot{r} = -5r + 5(y_{m_n} - 19.3272 \cdot \hat{x}_{m_n}) \tag{5.4}$$

Since the dynamics of (5.3) are much faster than the dynamics of (5.4), the fast mode can be dropped and the third parity equation becomes

$$\dot{\hat{x}}_{m_a} = f(\hat{x}_{m_a}, y_{w_e}, u_{\alpha})$$
  
 $\dot{r} = -5r + 5(y_{m_p} - 19.3272 \cdot \hat{x}_{m_a})$ 

The residual is zero when there is no throttle actuator, manifold pressure sensor or engine speed sensor fault. The residual becomes nonzero when any of these three faults occurs. Therefore, this parity equation can detect the throttle actuator, manifold pressure sensor and engine speed sensor faults, but cannot identify these three faults.

Although these three parity equations can detect the faults, none of them can identify a fault by itself. But by combining the parity equations with the unknown input observers in Section 4.6, unique residual patterns are presented allowing each fault to be identified. The patterns are summarized in Figures 5.1 to 5.3. In these figures, each row represents a bias (hard) fault in an actuator or sensor. The columns are the residual responses to the given fault conditions. In Figure 5.1, the first and second rows represent a bias fault in the throttle actuator and throttle sensor, respectively. The first and second columns are responses of the residuals of the first and third parity equations, respectively. Figure 5.1 shows that the throttle actuator and throttle sensor faults can be identified by combining the residuals of the first and third parity equations because the residual pattern is unique in response to each fault. In Figure 5.2, the first and second rows represent a bias fault in the brake actuator and brake sensor, respectively. The first and second columns are responses of the residuals of the second parity equation and the unknown input observer that detects the brake actuator fault in Section 4.6.3, respectively. Figure 5.2 shows that the brake actuator and brake sensor faults can be identified by combining the residuals of the second parity equation and the unknown input observer that detects the brake actuator fault because the residual pattern is unique in response to each fault. In Figure 5.3, the first, second and third rows represent a bias fault in the manifold pressure sensor, engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer,

Residual Fault	1st Parity Equation	3rd Parity Equation
Throttle Actuator		
Throttle Sensor		

Figure 5.1: Residual patterns

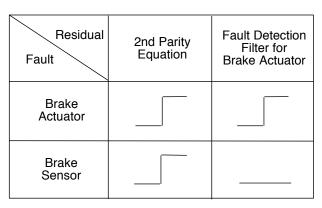


Figure 5.2: Residual patterns

respectively. The first, second and third columns are responses of the residuals of the first parity equation, the unknown input observer that detects the engine speed sensor fault and the unknown input observer that detects the longitudinal accelerometer fault in Section 4.6.1, respectively. This figure shows that the manifold pressure sensor, engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults can be identified by combining the residuals of the third parity equation and the unknown input observers that detect the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults because the residual pattern is unique in response to each fault.

N	1		1
Residual Fault	3rd Parity Equation	Fault Detection Filter for Engine Speed Sensor	Fault Detection Filter for Longitudinal Accelerometer
Manifold Pressure Sensor			
Engine Speed Sensor			
Longitudinal Accelerometer			

Figure 5.3: Residual patterns

# Chapter 6

# **Fault Detection Filter Evaluation**

IN THIS CHAPTER, fault detection filters are first evaluated using simulated data generated by the vehicle simulation. Then, fault detection filters are evaluated using empirical data recorded when driving a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. Finally, a real-time testing environment is developed using Linux operating system and C language. This allows the fault detection filters to be evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre. The real-time evaluation at Crow's Landing demonstrates that the fault detection filters can detect and identify actuator and sensor faults as expected even under various disturbances and uncertainties including sensor noise, road noise, system parameter variations, unmodeled dynamics and nonlinearities.

In Section 6.1, the norms of the residuals generated by the fault detection filters are scaled to one when their associated faults of certain magnitudes occur. In Section 6.2, fault detection filters are evaluated using vehicle simulation. In Section 6.3, fault detection filters are evaluated using empirical data. In Section 6.4, the experiment setup (i.e., the real-time testing environment) is discussed. From Sections 6.5 to 6.9, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre under different scenarios. In Section 6.10, two issues regarding the fault detection filters are discussed and recommendations are made for future improvement.

# 6.1 Residual Scaling

Before evaluating the fault detection filters, it is needed to decide how to examine the performance of the fault detection filters. Since the residuals are zero vectors when there is no fault and nonzero vectors when their associated faults occur, the performance of the fault detection filters is examined by checking the norms of the residuals. If the norms of the residuals are zero, there is no fault. If the norm of one of the residuals is nonzero, the fault associated with the nonzero residual occurs. When evaluating the fault detection filters, the norms of the residuals are scaled to one when their associated faults of certain magnitudes occur. Therefore, the norm of each residual rises to one when evaluated using the same linear model used for fault detection filter design with its associated fault being a step with the magnitude given below.

> Engine speed sensor fault: 20 rad/sLongitudinal accelerometer fault: 1  $m/s^2$ Front wheel speed sensor fault: 7.5 rad/sRear wheel speed sensor fault: 7.5 rad/sBrake actuator fault: 200  $Nt \cdot m$

The scaling factors by which the norms of the residuals are divided are

Fault detection filter set no. 1	Engine speed sensor residual: 13.401
	Longitudinal accelerometer residual: 665.560
Fault detection filter set no. 2	Front wheel speed sensor residual: 11.942
	Rear wheel speed sensor residual: 6.767
Fault detection filter set no. 3	Brake actuator residual: 8.009
	Rear wheel speed sensor residual: 4.662

If the magnitudes of the faults occurred are twice the magnitudes given above, the norms of the residuals will rise to two. If the magnitudes of the faults occurred are half of the magnitudes given above, the norms of the residuals will rise to one-half. The purpose of the scaling is to present the performance of the fault detection filters in a clearer fashion, i.e., zero residuals represent no fault and residuals of magnitude one represent the occurrence of their associated faults. Note that the residuals can be scaled with respect to any other fault magnitudes if that were desired.

## 6.2 Evaluation Using Vehicle Simulation

Fault detection filters are first evaluated using simulated data generated by the vehicle simulation. The block diagram is shown in Figure 6.1. Since the fault detection filters are designed based on the linearized vehicle dynamics derived from the nonlinear vehicle dynamics at certain nominal operating point, the nominal values of the control commands and measurements have to be subtracted from the simulated data generated by the vehicle simulation before the fault detection filters can use these data to generate the residuals. From Section 4.6, fault detection filter set no. 1 and 3 are designed based on the linear vehicle model derived at 24 m/s and fault detection filter set no. 2 is designed based on the linear vehicle model derived at 20 m/s. The nominal values of the control commands and measurements at 24 m/s are

> Throttle command: 10.2261 deg Brake command: 0  $Nt \cdot m$ Manifold pressure measurement: 35.8241 psi Engine speed measurement: 254.2849 rad/s Longitudinal acceleration measurement: 0  $m/s^2$ Sum of front wheel speed measurements: 162.3495 rad/s Sum of rear wheel speed measurements: 156.7578 rad/s

The nominal values of the control commands and measurements at 20 m/s are

Throttle command: 8.6805 deg Brake command: 0  $Nt \cdot m$ Manifold pressure measurement: 35.2509 psi Engine speed measurement: 212.7200 rad/s Longitudinal acceleration measurement: 0  $m/s^2$ Sum of front wheel speed measurements: 135.2920 rad/s Sum of rear wheel speed measurements: 130.6160 rad/s

Now fault detection filters can be evaluated using simulated data generated by the vehicle simulation as shown in Figure 6.1. The evaluation shows that the fault detection filters can detect and identify actuator and sensor faults as expected. However, the evaluation is not shown here because the fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre in later sections which present a more interesting and practical evaluation.

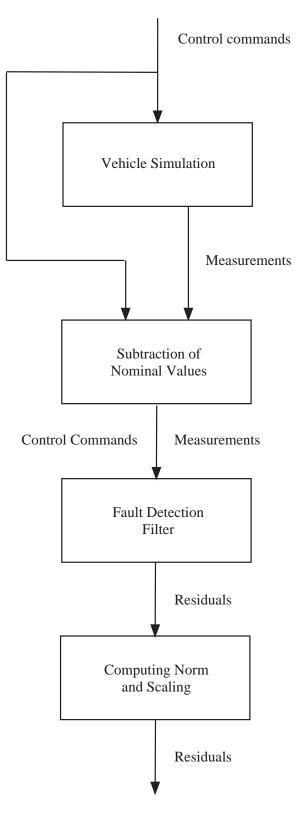


Figure 6.1: Fault detection filter evaluation using vehicle simulation

### 6.3 Evaluation Using Empirical Data

Next, fault detection filters are evaluated using empirical data recorded when driving a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. The block diagram is shown in Figure 6.2. Before evaluating the fault detection filters, a comparison is made between the vehicle simulation and empirical data. Since the simulation does not match the empirical data on some control commands and measurements, a transformation is derived to approximately match the simulation and empirical data when the vehicle is travelling at different constant speeds. Then, the transformation is applied to the control commands and measurements of the empirical data before the fault detection filters use these data to generate the residuals. The transformation is derived as followed.

First, the manifold pressure measurements are obtained from the empirical data when the vehicle is travelling at constant speeds of 20, 22, 24, 26 and 28 m/s, respectively. This is plotted as the 'circle'-line in Figure 6.3. The manifold pressure measurement at each vehicle speed is the average of four manifold pressure measurements obtained from two experiments at Crow's Landing when the vehicle was travelling in both directions. Then, the manifold pressures are obtained from the simulation when the vehicle is travelling at constant speeds of 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27 and 28 m/s, respectively. This is plotted as the 'square'-line in Figure 6.3. It is clear that the simulation does not match the empirical data. This might be caused by engine modeling error, which causes the simulation deviates from real vehicle, or sensor error, which causes the empirical data approximately.

$$\bar{y}_{m_p} = \frac{y_{m_p} + 47}{2.5}$$

where  $y_{m_p}$  is from the empirical data and  $\bar{y}_{m_p}$  is the transformed manifold pressure measurement which is plotted as the 'triangle'-line in Figure 6.3. Figure 6.3 shows that the transformed manifold pressure measurement matches the simulation and therefore can be used by the fault detection filters to generate residuals. Note that the fault detection filters consider the 'circle'-line in Figure 6.3 to be the nominal (fault-free) measurements and any further deviations are considered as faults.

For the engine speed measurement, the transformation is derived similarly as shown in Figure 6.4. The 'circle'-line represents the engine speed measurement from the empirical data. The 'square'-line represents the engine speed from the simulation. A transformation is obtained to

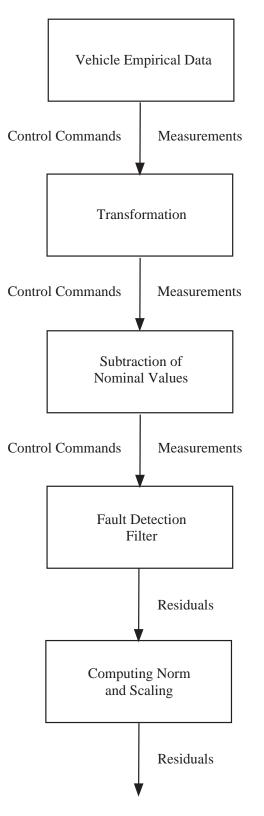


Figure 6.2: Fault detection filter evaluation using empirical data

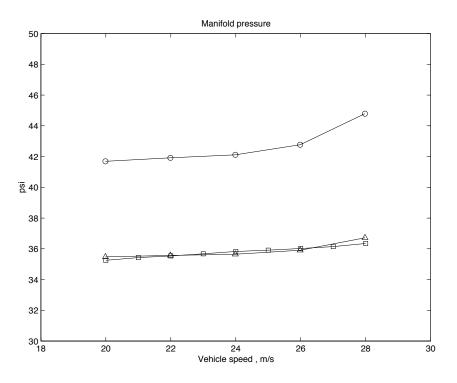


Figure 6.3: Manifold pressure from the simulation and empirical data

match the simulation and empirical data approximately.

$$\bar{y}_{w_e} = 1.0913 \left( y_{w_e} \frac{2\pi}{60} \right) + 4.4468$$

where  $y_{w_e}$  is from the empirical data and  $\bar{y}_{w_e}$  is the transformed engine speed which is plotted as the 'triangle'-line. In the transformation,  $\frac{2\pi}{60}$  is used because the units of the engine speed in the simulation and empirical data are rad/s and rpm, respectively. Note that the fault detection filters consider the 'circle'-line in Figure 6.4 to be the nominal (fault-free) measurements and any further deviations are considered as faults.

For the longitudinal acceleration measurement, there is a noisy bias in the longitudinal accelerometer as shown in Figure 6.5. In the top figure, the vehicle reaches constant speed after 40th second. However, the longitudinal acceleration in the bottom figure has a mean of  $0.5623 m/s^2$ between 40th and 120th seconds. Therefore, a transformation is used to subtract this bias.

$$\bar{y}_{a_x} = y_{a_x} - 0.5623$$

where  $y_{a_x}$  is from the empirical data and  $\bar{y}_{a_x}$  is the transformed longitudinal acceleration. Note that the fault detection filters consider the longitudinal acceleration with this bias to be the nominal

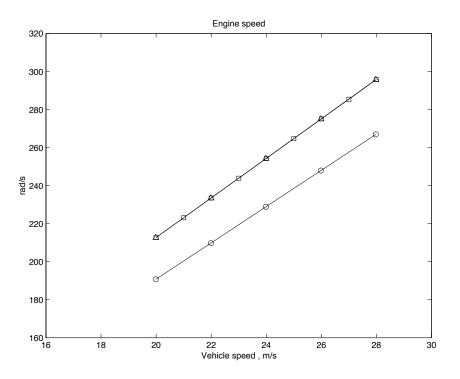


Figure 6.4: Engine speed from the simulation and empirical data

(fault-free) measurement and any further deviations are considered as faults. If a more accurate accelerometer is installed in the future, this transformation will not be needed or a smaller bias will be subtracted in the transformation.

For the front and rear wheel speed measurements, the simulation matches the empirical data. However, the units of the wheel speed in the simulation and empirical data are rad/s and m/s, respectively. Therefore, a transformation is used to transform the wheel speeds in m/s to rad/s.

$$\bar{y}_{\bar{w}_f} = \frac{y_{w_{fl}} + y_{w_{fr}}}{0.2957}$$
$$\bar{y}_{\bar{w}_r} = \frac{y_{w_{rl}} + y_{w_{rr}}}{0.3066}$$

where  $y_{w_{fl}}$ ,  $y_{w_{fr}}$ ,  $y_{w_{rl}}$  and  $y_{w_{rr}}$  are the four wheel speed measurements from the empirical data, and  $\bar{y}_{\bar{w}_f}$  and  $\bar{y}_{\bar{w}_f}$  are the transformed wheel speeds. Note that 0.2957 and 0.3066 are the approximate radius of the front and rear tires in the simulation, respectively.

For the throttle command, the transformation is derived similarly to the manifold pressure measurement as shown in Figure 6.6. The 'circle'-line represents the throttle command from the empirical data. The 'square'-line represents the throttle command from the simulation. A

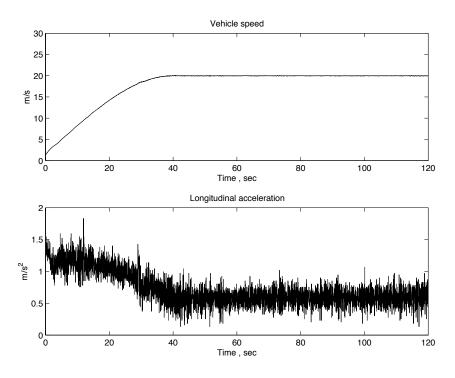


Figure 6.5: Vehicle speed and longitudinal acceleration from the empirical data

transformation is obtained to match the simulation and empirical data approximately.

$$\bar{u}_{\alpha} = \frac{u_{\alpha} + 7.25}{2.5}$$

where  $u_{\alpha}$  is from the empirical data and  $\bar{u}_{\alpha}$  is the transformed throttle command which is plotted as the 'triangle'-line.

For the brake command, a different approach has to be used because the brake command is zero when the vehicle is travelling at constant speed. Since the brake command in the empirical data is the brake pressure in the master cylinder and the brake command in the simulation is the brake torque applied to the four wheels, a transformation is needed to transformed the brake pressure into the brake torque. This is done by using the fault detection filter that detects the brake actuator fault. First, a 50 *psi* brake command as shown in the top figure of Figure 6.7 was applied to the vehicle, and the control commands and measurements were recorded. Then, the fault detection filter that detects the brake actuator fault uses these measurements and throttle command with zero brake command to generate the residual shown in the middle figure of Figure 6.7. The residual increases from 0.05 to 0.2 because the brake commands to the vehicle and fault detection filter are different and this difference represents a brake actuator fault. Since this 50 *psi* brake actuator fault causes 0.15 or 0.25 increase in the residual depending on the signs of 0.05 and 0.2, and 200

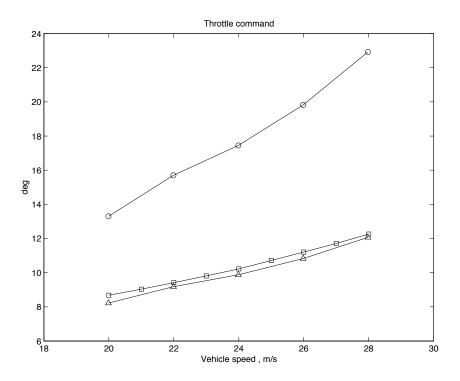


Figure 6.6: Throttle command from the simulation and empirical data

 $Nt \cdot m$  brake actuator fault would cause the residual to increase by one, 50 *psi* brake pressure is equivalent to 30 or 50  $Nt \cdot m$  brake torque. Therefore, the transformation could be  $\bar{u}_{T_b} = 0.6u_{T_b}$  or  $\bar{u}_{T_b} = u_{T_b}$  where  $u_{T_b}$  is the brake pressure from the empirical data and  $\bar{u}_{T_b}$  is the equivalent brake torque. In order to determine which transformation is correct, the fault detection filter uses the control commands and measurements recorded to generate the residual which should remain small if the correct transformation is used. The residual generated by using  $\bar{u}_{T_b} = u_{T_b}$  is shown in the bottom figure of Figure 6.7. A 70 *psi* brake command was also applied to the vehicle to evaluate both transformations. It turns out the transformation should be

$$\bar{u}_{T_b} = u_{T_b}$$

Now the fault detection filters can be evaluated using empirical data recorded when driving a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing as shown in Figure 6.2. The evaluation shows that the fault detection filters can detect and identify actuator and sensor faults as expected. However, the evaluation is not shown here because the fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre in later sections which present a more interesting and practical evaluation.

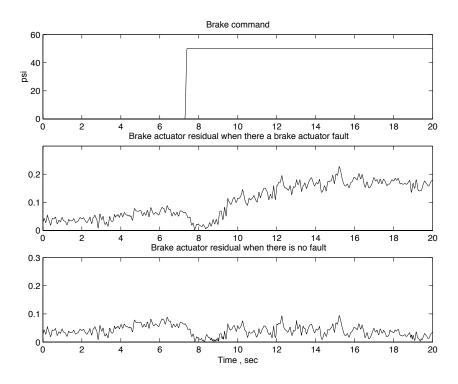


Figure 6.7: Brake command and brake actuator residuals

### 6.4 Experiment Setup

In this section, a real-time testing environment is developed using Linux operating system and C language to evaluate the fault detection filters in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre as shown in Figure 6.8. The fault detection filters are written in C code and executed on a laptop running Linux operating system. The laptop is connected to the computer in the trunk of the PATH Buick LeSabre through a serial port. An input/output interface is developed to allow the data, control commands and sensor measurements, be transmitted from the PATH computer to the UCLA laptop every twenty-one millisecond. The UCLA laptop checks its serial port buffer and downloads the data if the complete set of data is in the buffer. Then, the fault detection filter code is executed to generated the residuals. This process requires much less than twenty-one millisecond. After the residuals are generated, the UCLA laptop proceeds to check the serial port buffer and waits for the next set of data. In the second year of the project, the UCLA laptop will transmit the fault hypothesis probabilities to the PATH computer which hosts the vehicle health management system will determine the impact of the possible fault on safe vehicle operation and adjusts control laws if necessary to accommodate a degraded operating condition.

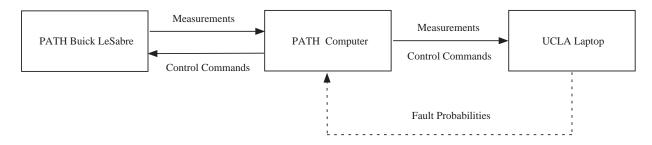


Figure 6.8: Experiment setup

From Sections 6.5 to 6.9, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing under different scenarios. Before evaluating the fault detection filters, it is needed to decide how to generate the actuator and sensor faults. Since it is not practical to really break the actuators or sensors, most faults are simulated by the computer. For the sensor fault, it is simulated by superimposing the fault onto the measurement, i.e., the faulty measurement is the sum of the correct measurement and the sensor fault. For fault detection filter evaluation, this is as real as an actual sensor fault because the faulty measurement that the fault detection filters use is the same whether the fault is generated by the actual sensor or simulated by the PATH computer or UCLA laptop. However, it is important that the sensor fault simulated is realistic in the sense that it represents how the sensor fails.

For the actuator fault, it is simulated by giving the fault detection filters a different control command than the control command applied to the vehicle. The difference between these two control commands will be the actuator fault because it can be viewed that the fault detection filters receive the correct control command, but the vehicle receives a different control command due to an actuator fault. For example, if an actuator has a bias, the control command applied to the fault detection filters will be the control command applied to the vehicle subtracted by the bias. If an actuator is stuck, the control command to the vehicle will be a constant and the control command to the fault detection filters would be any control command decided by the designer.

From Sections 6.5 to 6.8, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing with actuator and sensor faults simulated by the UCLA laptop. The faults are simulated as bias with magnitudes given below.

Engine speed sensor fault: 175 rpmLongitudinal accelerometer fault: 1  $m/s^2$ Front wheel speed sensor fault: 2.218 m/sRear wheel speed sensor fault: 2.299 m/sBrake actuator fault: 200 psi

After applying the transformation in Section 6.3, these fault magnitudes are equivalent to the fault magnitudes in the vehicle simulation that are used to scale the residuals in Section 6.1. In Section 6.9, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing with a brake actuator fault generated by stepping on the brake pedal. Since this additional brake is only applied to the vehicle, but not to the fault detection filters, this creates a real brake actuator fault detection filter evaluation.

### 6.5 Evaluation Scenario No. 1: Constant Vehicle Speed

In this section, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing when the vehicle is travelling at a constant speed of 22 m/s (49.5 mph). Figure 6.9 shows the vehicle speed and throttle command generated by the controller designed by Dr. Xiao-Yun Lu at Richmond Field Station. The figure is plotted along the data point instead of time and each data point represents twenty-one milliseconds. For example, one thousand data points in the figure represents a time interval of twenty-one seconds.

Figure 6.10 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 1. The first row is the engine speed sensor residual and the second row is the longitudinal accelerometer residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when an engine speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The engine speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 175 rpm. The third column shows both residuals when a longitudinal accelerometer fault occurs after 4000th data point. The longitudinal accelerometer fault is a bias with magnitude of 175 rpm. The third column shows both residuals when a longitudinal accelerometer fault occurs after 4000th data point. The longitudinal accelerometer fault is a bias with magnitude of 1  $m/s^2$ . Figure 6.10 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 1 can detect and identify the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults.

Figure 6.11 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 2. The first row is the front wheel speed sensor residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a front wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The front wheel speed sensor fault of 2.218 m/s. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The front wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.218 m/s. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.11 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 2 can detect and identify the front and rear wheel speed sensor faults.

Figure 6.12 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 3. The first row is the brake actuator residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a brake actuator fault occurs after 4000th data point. The brake actuator fault is a bias of magnitude 200 *psi*. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias of magnitude 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.12 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 3 can detect and identify the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Note that the brake actuator residual rises approximately to 0.2 very briefly when the rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs because only the fault magnitude direction is used to model the rear wheel speed sensor fault direction in Section 4.6.3.

# 6.6 Evaluation Scenario No. 2: Increasing Vehicle Speed

In this section, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing when the vehicle speed increases from 20 to 28 m/s (45 to 63 mph). The vehicle first reaches a constant speed of 20 m/s. Then, the vehicle increases speed to 28 m/s by increasing the throttle angle. Figure 6.13 shows the vehicle speed and throttle command. The figure is plotted along the data point instead of time and each data point represents twenty-one milliseconds. For example, one thousand data points in the figure represents a time interval of twenty-one seconds.

Figure 6.14 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 1. The first row is the engine speed sensor residual and the second row is the longitudinal accelerometer residual. The

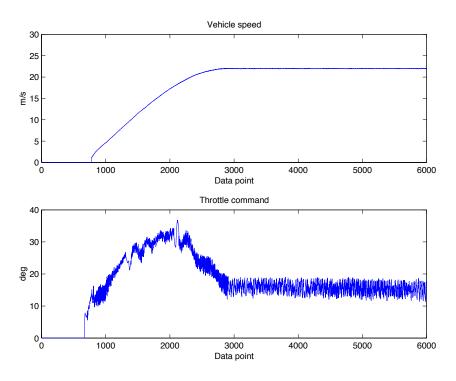


Figure 6.9: Vehicle speed and throttle command

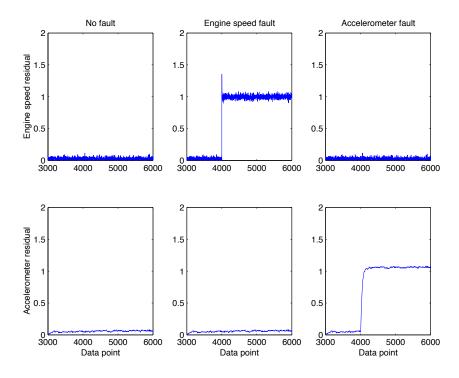


Figure 6.10: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1

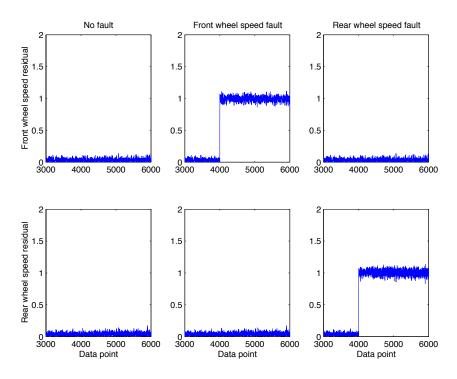


Figure 6.11: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2

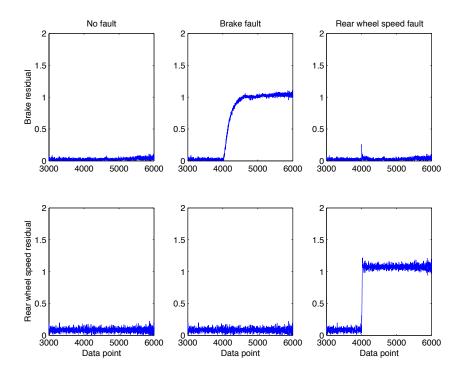


Figure 6.12: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when an engine speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The engine speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 175 rpm. The third column shows both residuals when a longitudinal accelerometer fault occurs after 4000th data point. The longitudinal accelerometer fault is a bias with magnitude of 1  $m/s^2$ . Figure 6.14 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 1 can detect and identify the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults. Note that the residuals increase a little around 3300th data point due to the nonlinearity when increasing the throttle angle.

Figure 6.15 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 2. The first row is the front wheel speed sensor residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a front wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The front wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The front wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.218 m/s. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.15 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 2 can detect and identify the front and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Note that the residuals increase to 0.45 around 3300th data point due to the nonlinearity when increasing the throttle angle.

Figure 6.16 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 3. The first row is the brake actuator residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a brake actuator fault occurs after 4000th data point. The brake actuator fault is a bias of magnitude 200 *psi*. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias of magnitude 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.16 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual becomes large while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 3 can detect and identify the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Note that the brake actuator residual increases a little around 3300th data point due to the nonlinearity when increasing the

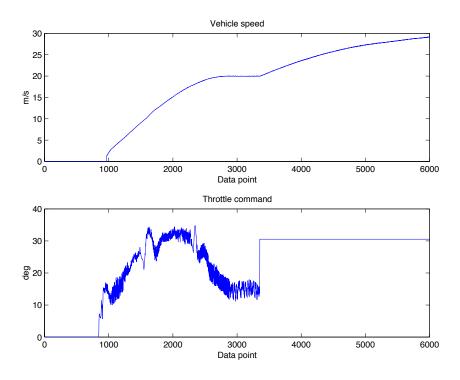


Figure 6.13: Vehicle speed and throttle command

throttle angle. Also note that the brake actuator residual rises approximately to 0.5 very briefly when the rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs because only the fault magnitude direction is used to model the rear wheel speed sensor fault direction in Section 4.6.3.

# 6.7 Evaluation Scenario No. 3: Decreasing Vehicle Speed

In this section, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing when the vehicle speed decreases from 24 to 18 m/s (54 to 40.5 mph). The vehicle first reaches a constant speed of 24 m/s. Then, the vehicle decreases speed to 18 m/s by decreasing the throttle angle. Figure 6.17 shows the vehicle speed and throttle command. The figure is plotted along the data point instead of time and each data point represents twenty-one milliseconds. For example, one thousand data points in the figure represents a time interval of twenty-one seconds.

Figure 6.18 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 1. The first row is the engine speed sensor residual and the second row is the longitudinal accelerometer residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when an engine speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The engine speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 175 rpm. The third column shows both residuals when a longitudinal

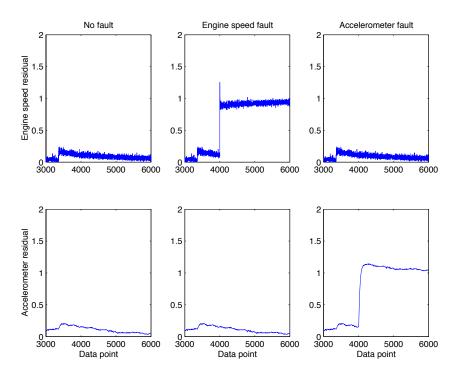


Figure 6.14: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1

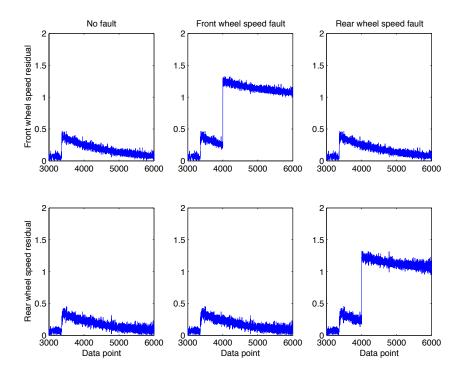


Figure 6.15: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2

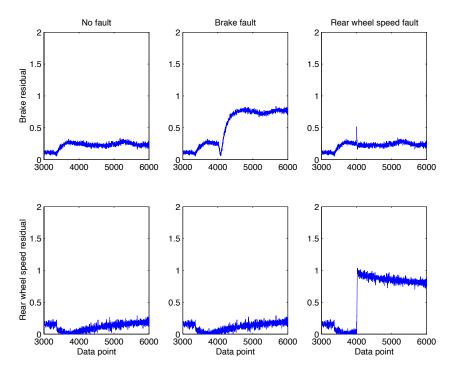


Figure 6.16: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

accelerometer fault occurs after 4000th data point. The longitudinal accelerometer fault is a bias with magnitude of 1  $m/s^2$ . Figure 6.18 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 1 can detect and identify the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults. Note that the residuals increase a little around 3600th data point due to the nonlinearity when decreasing the throttle angle.

Figure 6.19 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 2. The first row is the front wheel speed sensor residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a front wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The front wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.218 m/s. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.19 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 2 can detect and identify the front and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Note that the residuals increase a little around 3600th data point due to the nonlinearity when decreasing the

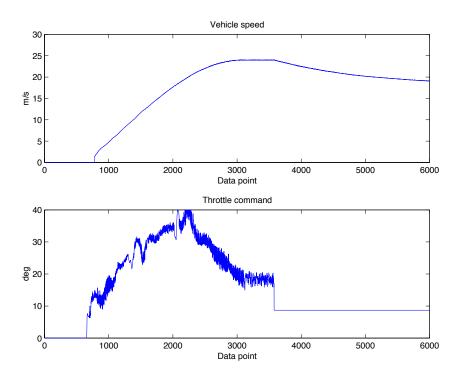


Figure 6.17: Vehicle speed and throttle command

throttle angle.

Figure 6.20 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 3. The first row is the brake actuator residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a brake actuator fault occurs after 4000th data point. The brake actuator fault is a bias of magnitude 200 *psi*. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias of magnitude 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.20 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 3 can detect and identify the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Note that the residuals increase a little around 3600th data point due to the nonlinearity when decreasing the throttle angle.

# 6.8 Evaluation Scenario No. 4: Increasing and Decreasing Vehicle Speed

In this section, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing when the vehicle speed increases from 24 to 28 m/s (54 to 63 mph) then decreases to 24

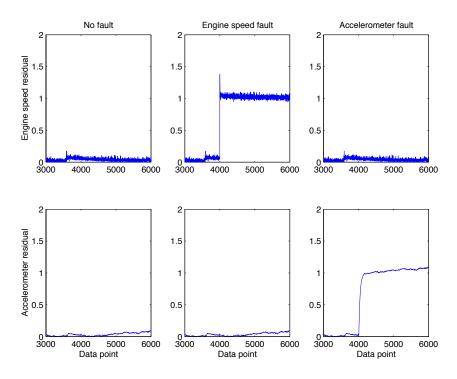


Figure 6.18: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1

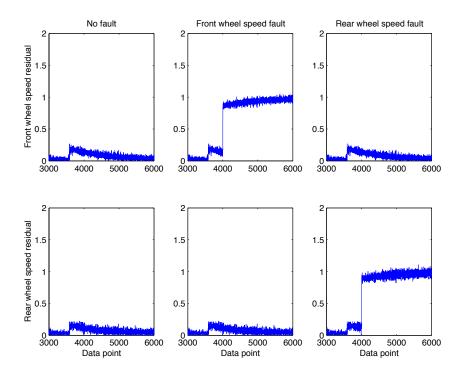


Figure 6.19: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2

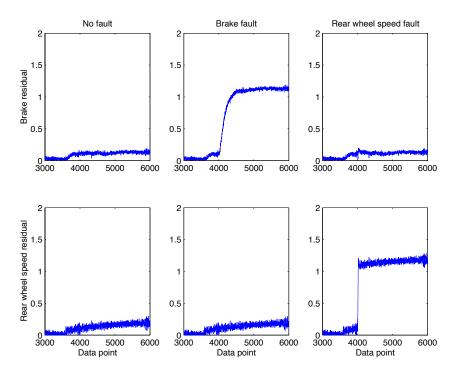


Figure 6.20: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

m/s. The vehicle first reaches a constant speed of 24 m/s. Then, the vehicle increases speed to 28 m/s by increasing the throttle angle. Finally, the vehicle decreases speed to 24 m/s by decreasing the throttle angle. Figure 6.21 shows the vehicle speed and throttle command. The figure is plotted along the data point instead of time and each data point represents twenty-one milliseconds. For example, one thousand data points in the figure represents a time interval of twenty-one seconds.

Figure 6.22 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 1. The first row is the engine speed sensor residual and the second row is the longitudinal accelerometer residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when an engine speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The engine speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 175 rpm. The third column shows both residuals when a longitudinal accelerometer fault occurs after 4000th data point. The longitudinal accelerometer fault is a bias with magnitude of 1  $m/s^2$ . Figure 6.22 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 1 can detect and identify the engine speed sensor and longitudinal accelerometer faults.

Figure 6.23 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 2. The first row is the front wheel speed sensor residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The

first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a front wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The front wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.218 m/s. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias with magnitude of 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.23 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual rises to one while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 2 can detect and identify the front and rear wheel speed sensor faults.

Figure 6.24 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 3. The first row is the brake actuator residual and the second row is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. The first column shows both residuals when there is no fault. The second column shows both residuals when a brake actuator fault occurs after 4000th data point. The brake actuator fault is a bias of magnitude 200 *psi*. The third column shows both residuals when a rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs after 4000th data point. The rear wheel speed sensor fault is a bias of magnitude 2.299 m/s. Figure 6.24 shows that when each fault occurs, only the associated residual becomes large while the other residual remains very small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 3 can detect and identify the brake actuator and rear wheel speed sensor faults. Note that the brake actuator residual rises approximately to 0.2 very briefly when the rear wheel speed sensor fault occurs because only the fault magnitude direction is used to model the rear wheel speed sensor fault direction in Section 4.6.3.

#### 6.9 Evaluation Scenario No. 5: Real Brake Actuator Fault

In this section, fault detection filters are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing with a real brake actuator fault. Figure 6.25 shows the vehicle speed. The vehicle first reaches a constant speed of 24 m/s (54 mph). Then, a real brake actuator fault is generated by stepping on the brake pedal around 3400th data point which causes the vehicle speed decreases to 18 m/s (40.5 mph). The figure is plotted along the data point instead of time and each data point represents twenty-one milliseconds. For example, one thousand data points in the figure represents a time interval of twenty-one seconds.

Figure 6.26 shows the performance of the fault detection filter set no. 3. The top figure is the brake actuator residual and the bottom figure is the rear wheel speed sensor residual. It is clear

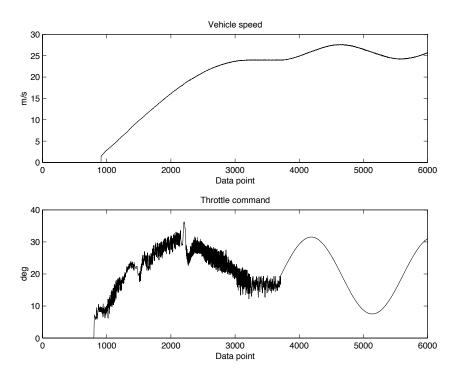


Figure 6.21: Vehicle speed and throttle command

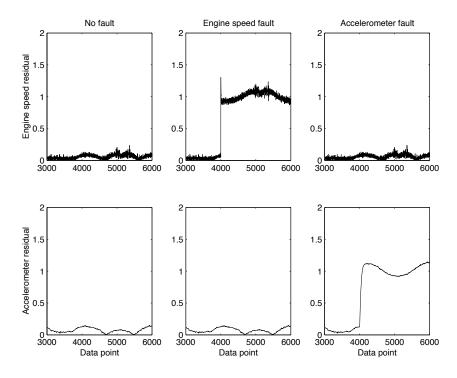


Figure 6.22: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1

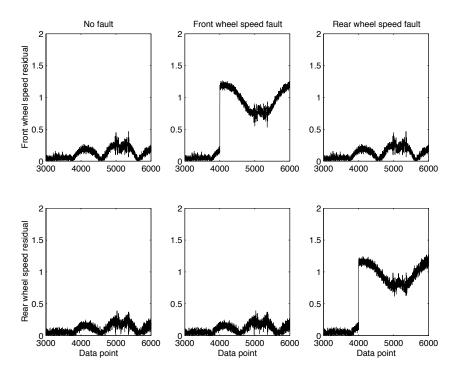


Figure 6.23: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2

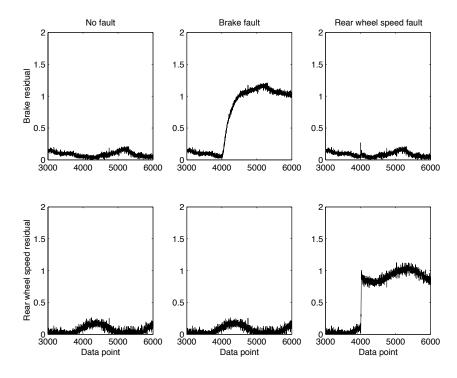


Figure 6.24: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

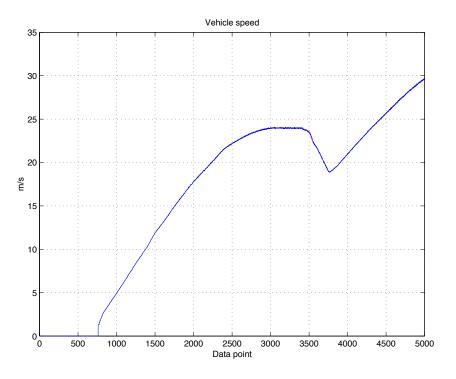


Figure 6.25: Vehicle speed

that the brake actuator residual becomes large when the real brake actuator fault occurs while the rear wheel speed sensor residual remains small. Therefore, fault detection filter set no. 3 can detect the brake actuator fault. Note that the brake actuator residual becomes small again after releasing the brake pedal.

# 6.10 Issues and Recommendation

In this section, two issues regarding fault detection filters are discussed and recommendations are made for future improvement. The first issue is that the fault detection filters developed in Section 4.6 only work when the vehicle is in the third gear. Therefore, fault detection filters have to be developed for each gear and when the vehicle switches gears, the fault detection filters also have to switch.

The second issue is that some fault detection filters do not perform well when the throttle angle is very small. Figure 6.27 shows the vehicle speed and throttle command. Figures 6.28 to 6.30 show the performance of the fault detection filters examined in the same way as previous sections. When the throttle command is near 5 degrees just before 6000th data point, three of the six fault detection filters have small spikes around the same region. This is due to the inconsistency of the engine

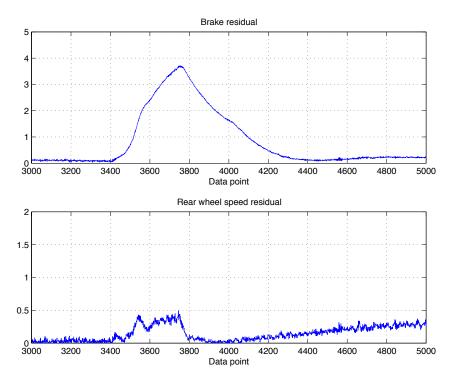


Figure 6.26: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

speed between the vehicle simulation and empirical data. This is shown in Figure 6.31 where the dashed line is the engine speed from the vehicle simulation using the throttle angle in Figure 6.27 and the solid line is the engine speed from the empirical data after applying the transformation in Section 6.3. Figure 6.31 shows that when the throttle angle is small, just before 6000th data point, the engine has some irregular behaviors which are not captured by the vehicle simulation. When the throttle angle becomes even smaller as in Figure 6.32, the performance of these three fault detection filters become worse as in Figures 6.33 to 6.35. Also, the inconsistency of the engine speed between the vehicle simulation and empirical data becomes larger as in Figure 6.36. Since fault detection filters are designed based on the linear models derived from the nonlinear vehicle simulation, a more accurate engine model in the vehicle simulation will be needed in order to improve the performance of these three fault detection filters regarding this issue.

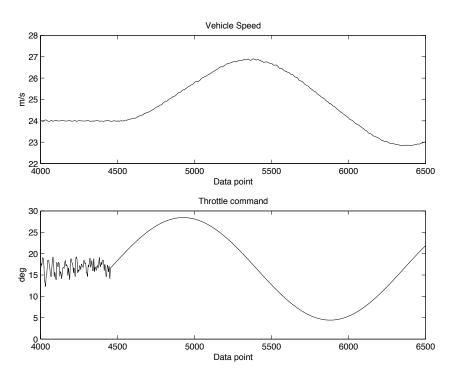


Figure 6.27: Vehicle speed and throttle command

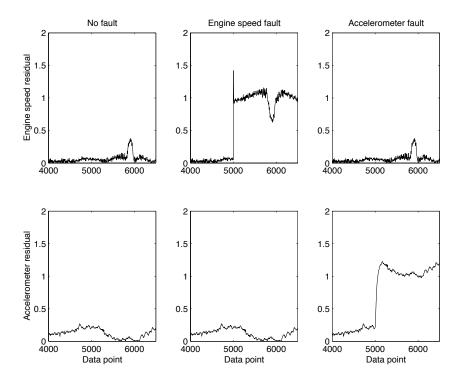


Figure 6.28: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1

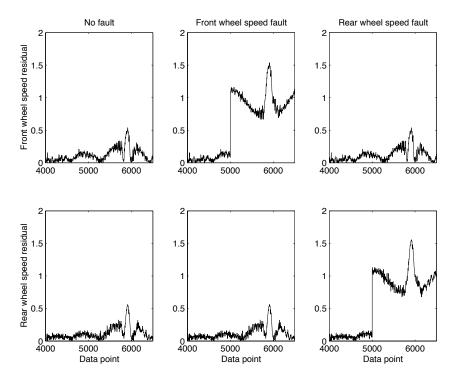


Figure 6.29: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2

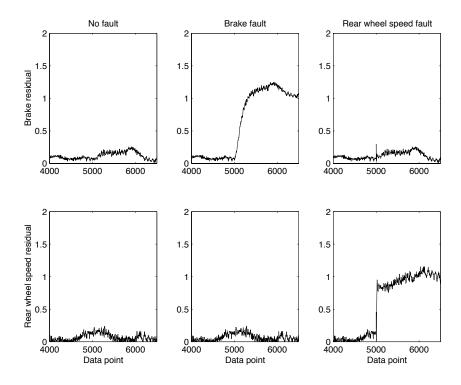


Figure 6.30: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

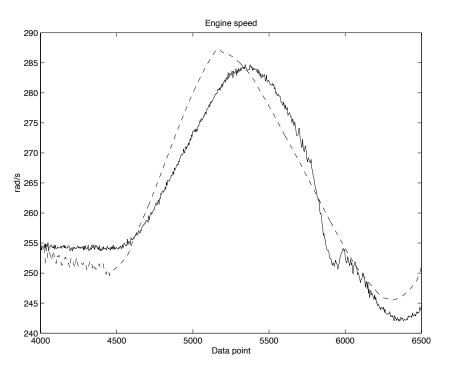


Figure 6.31: Engine speed

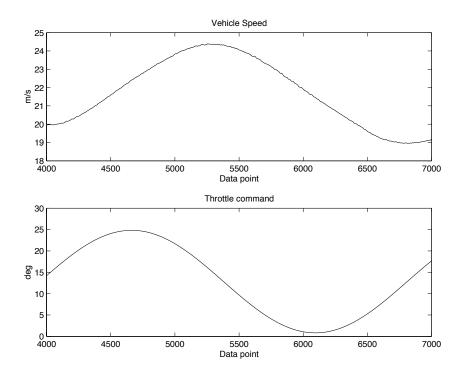


Figure 6.32: Vehicle speed and throttle command

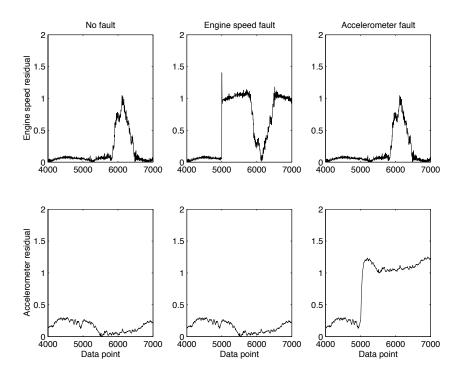


Figure 6.33: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 1

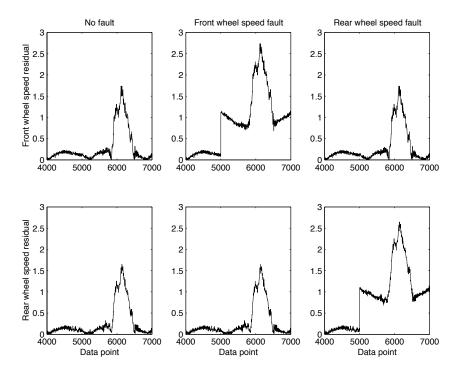


Figure 6.34: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 2

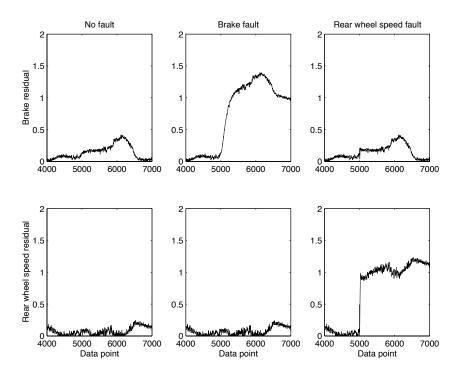


Figure 6.35: Residuals of the fault detection filter set no. 3

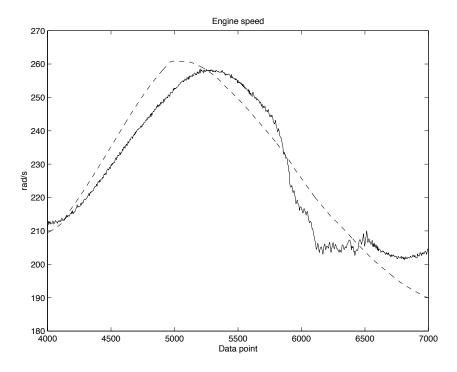


Figure 6.36: Engine speed

# Chapter 7

# **Parity Equation Evaluation**

IN THIS CHAPTER, parity equations are evaluated using empirical data recorded when driving a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. In Section 7.1, the first parity equation is evaluated. In Section 7.2, the second parity equation is evaluated. In Section 7.3, the third parity equation is evaluated.

### 7.1 Parity Equation No. 1

In this section, the first parity equation is evaluated using empirical data. Before evaluating the parity equation, the throttle command and throttle measurement are compared in Figure 7.1. The top left figure is when the vehicle speed is constant at 22 m/s as in Section 6.5. The top right figure is when the vehicle speed increases from 20 to 28 m/s as in Section 6.6. The bottom left figure is when the vehicle speed decreases from 24 to 18 m/s as in Section 6.7. The bottom right figure is when the vehicle speed increases from 24 to 28 m/s then decreases to 24 m/s as in Section 6.8. Figure 7.1 shows that there is always an error in throttle actuator or throttle sensor. Furthermore, this error is not a constant, but is ranged from almost zero to four degrees. Therefore, the first parity equation in Chapter 5 is modified as

$$\dot{r} = -5r + 5(u_\alpha - y_\alpha + 2)$$

where 2 is used to partially offset the error.

The first parity equation is evaluated under four scenarios. The first scenario is when the vehicle speed is constant at 22 m/s which is the top left figure of Figure 7.1. Figure 7.2 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a throttle actuator fault and a throttle sensor fault, respectively. Both faults are bias with magnitude of 5 degrees and occur after 4000th

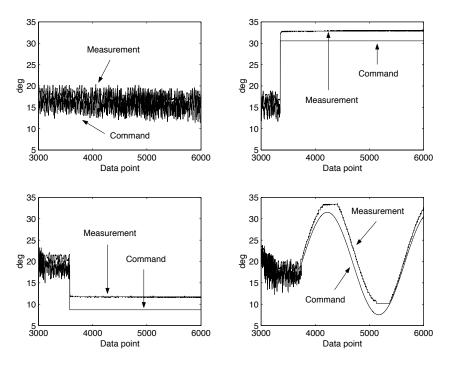


Figure 7.1: Throttle command and throttle measurement

data point. Note that the residual of the first parity equation is not scaled and represents the magnitude of the fault. The second scenario is when the vehicle speed increases from 20 to 28 m/s which is the top right figure of Figure 7.1. Figure 7.3 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a throttle actuator fault and a throttle sensor fault, respectively. The third scenario is when the vehicle speed decreases from 24 to 18 m/s which is the bottom left figure of Figure 7.1. Figure 7.4 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a throttle sensor fault, respectively. The fourth scenario is when the vehicle speed increases from 24 to 28 m/s then decreases to 24 m/s which is the bottom right figure of Figure 7.1. Figure 7.5 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a throttle actuator fault and a throttle sensor fault, respectively. Figures 7.2 to 7.5 show that the first parity equation can detect the throttle actuator and throttle sensor faults. Note that the residuals in the left figures of Figures 7.2 to 7.5 are nonzero when there is no fault because there is an error in throttle actuator or throttle sensor.

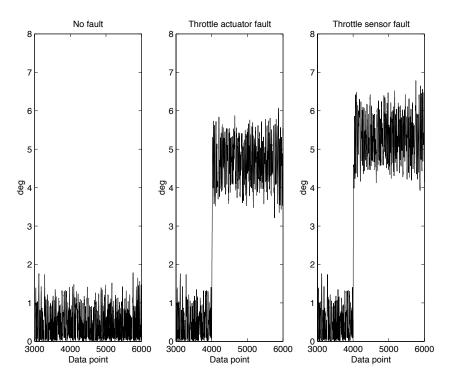


Figure 7.2: Parity equation no. 1: constant vehicle speed

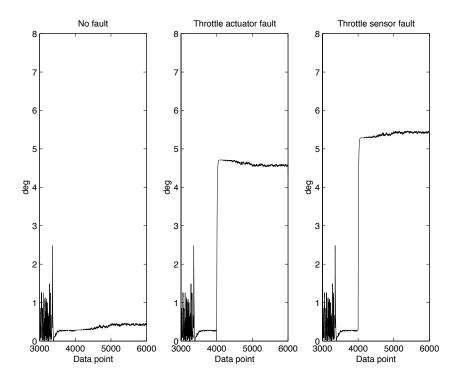


Figure 7.3: Parity equation no. 1: increasing vehicle speed

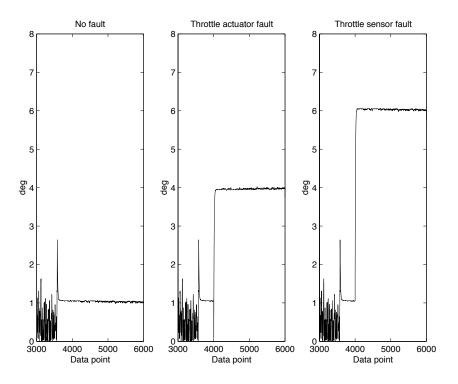


Figure 7.4: Parity equation no. 1: decreasing vehicle speed

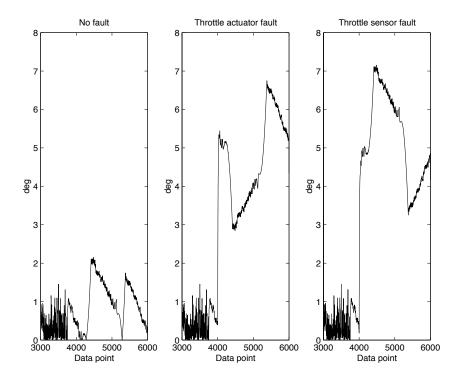


Figure 7.5: Parity equation no. 1: increasing and decreasing vehicle speed

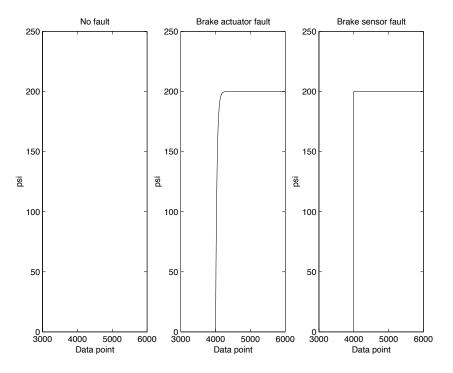


Figure 7.6: Parity equation no. 2: constant vehicle speed

## 7.2 Parity Equation No. 2

In this section, the second parity equation is evaluated using empirical data under the same four scenarios used in Section 7.1. The first scenario is when the vehicle speed is constant at 22 m/s. Figure 7.6 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a brake actuator fault and a brake sensor fault, respectively. Both faults are bias with magnitude of 200 psi and occur after 4000th data point. Note that the residual of the second parity equation is not scaled and represents the magnitude of the fault. The second scenario is when the vehicle speed increases from 20 to 28 m/s. Figure 7.7 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a brake actuator fault and a brake sensor fault, respectively. The third scenario is when the vehicle speed decreases from 24 to 18 m/s. Figure 7.8 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a brake actuator fault and a brake sensor fault, respectively. The fourth scenario is when the vehicle speed increases from 24 to 28 m/s for 20 to 28 m/s. Figure 7.9 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a brake actuator fault and a brake sensor fault, respectively. The fourth scenario is when the vehicle speed increases from 24 to 28 m/s then decreases to 24 m/s. Figure 7.9 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, respectively. Figures 7.6 to 7.9 show that the second parity equation can detect the brake actuator and brake sensor faults.

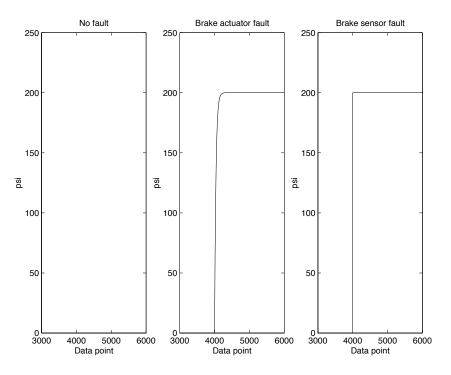


Figure 7.7: Parity equation no. 2: increasing vehicle speed

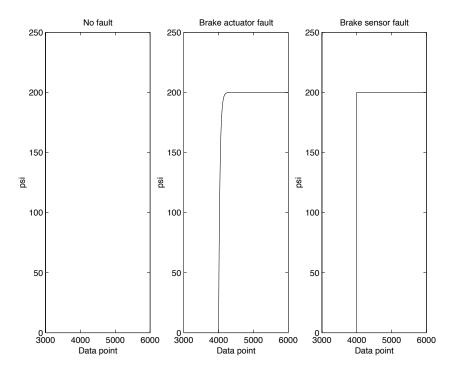


Figure 7.8: Parity equation no. 2: decreasing vehicle speed

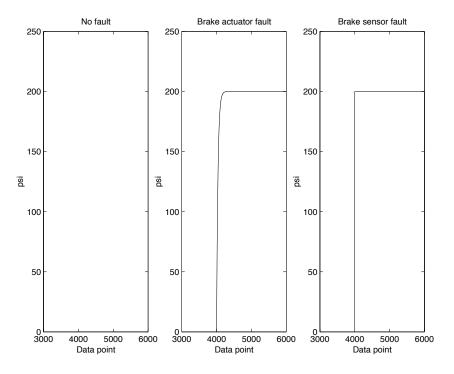


Figure 7.9: Parity equation no. 2: increasing and decreasing vehicle speed

### 7.3 Parity Equation No. 3

In this section, the third parity equation is evaluated using empirical data. Since the third parity equation is derived from the engine model of the vehicle simulation, the transformation in Section 6.3 is applied to the throttle command, manifold pressure measurement and engine speed measurement of the empirical data before the third equation uses these data to generate the residual. However, the nominal values of the throttle command, manifold pressure measurement and engine speed measurement do not need to be subtracted from these data because the third parity equation is derived from the nonlinear vehicle model, not the linear vehicle models.

The third parity equation is evaluated under the same first two scenarios used in Section 7.1. The first scenario is when the vehicle speed is constant at 22 m/s. Figure 7.10 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a throttle actuator fault, a manifold pressure sensor fault and an engine speed sensor fault, respectively. All three faults are bias with magnitudes of 5 degrees, 7.5 *psi* and 175 *rpm*, respectively, and occur after 4000th data point. Note that the residual of the third parity equation is not scaled. The second scenario is when the vehicle speed increases from 20 to 28 m/s. Figure 7.11 shows the absolute value of the residual when there is no fault, a throttle actuator fault, a manifold pressure sensor fault, a throttle actuator fault, a manifold pressure sensor fault.

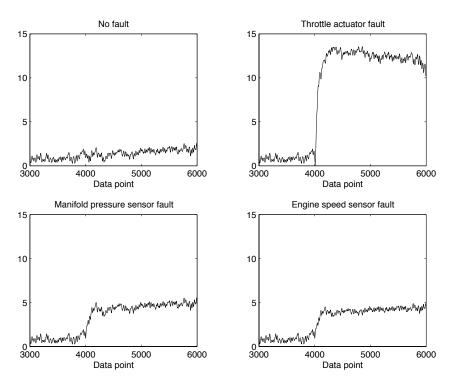


Figure 7.10: Parity equation no. 3: constant vehicle speed

respectively. Figure 7.10 shows that the third parity equation can detect the throttle actuator, manifold pressure sensor and engine speed sensor faults when the vehicle speed is a constant. However, Figure 7.11 shows that the third parity equation cannot detect these three faults when the vehicle speed increases. Therefore, the third parity equation cannot detect these three faults. This indicates that the engine model in the vehicle simulation is not accurate enough because the third parity equation is derived from this engine model and there is no design parameter involved. A more accurate engine model is needed in order to improve the performance of the third parity equation.

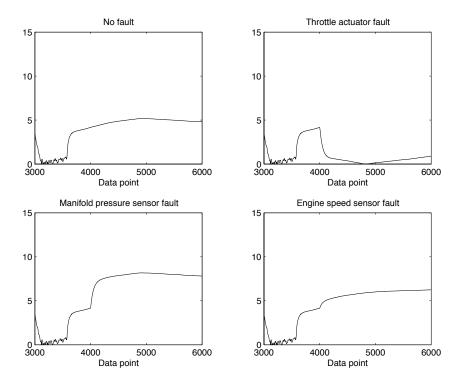


Figure 7.11: Parity equation no. 3: increasing vehicle speed

# Chapter 8

# Optimal Stochastic Fault Detection Filter

N THIS CHAPTER, a design algorithm, called optimal stochastic fault detection filter, is determined for the unknown input observer. The objective of the filter is to monitor a single fault, called the target fault, and block other faults, called the nuisance faults, in the presence of the process and sensor noises. The filter is derived by maximizing the transmission from the target fault while minimizing the transmission from the nuisance faults. The transmission is defined on the projected output error by using a matrix projector to be derived from solving the optimization problem. Therefore, the residual is affected primarily by the target fault and minimally by the nuisance faults. The transmission from the process and sensor noises is also minimized so that the filter is robust with respect to these disturbances. Since certain types of model uncertainties can be modeled as additive noises (Patton and Chen, 1992; Douglas *et al.*, 1997a), the filter can also be made robust to these model uncertainties. A related approach can be found in (Lee, 1994; Brinsmead *et al.*, 1997).

In the limit where the weighting on the nuisance fault transmission goes to infinity, the filter blocks the nuisance faults completely. It is shown that the filter places the nuisance faults into a minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace for time-invariant systems and a similar invariant subspace for time-varying systems. A minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace implies that there is a projector  $\tilde{H}$  induced from the nuisance fault directions such that  $(\tilde{H}C, A - LC)$  has an unobservable subspace where L is the filter gain (Massoumnia, 1986; Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989). Therefore, the filter recovers the geometric structure of the unknown input observer in the limit and extends the unknown input observer to the time-varying case. These limiting results are important in ensuring that both fault detection and identification can occur. For time-invariant systems, the nuisance fault directions are generalized to prevent the invariant zeros of the nuisance faults or their mirror images from becoming part of the eigenvalues of the filter.

The limiting behavior of the filter can also be determined by using a perturbation method. Further, the perturbation method captures the asymptotic behavior of the filter near the limit. In (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000), the Goh transformation in singular optimal control theory (Bell and Jacobson, 1975; Moylan and Moore, 1971) is used to determine the filter in the limit. However, the Goh transformation cannot determine the asymptotic behavior of the filter. Although the Goh transformation leads to an elegant general form, the perturbation method is more direct and insightful. The asymptotic result also provides a more robust numerical algorithm to solve the Riccati equation near the limit which is ill-conditioned because of the large parameters.

In Section 8.1, the system model and three essential assumptions about the system are given. The problem is formulated in Section 8.2 and its solution is derived in Section 8.3. In Section 8.4, the limiting properties of the filter are determined. In Section 8.5, the asymptotic behavior of the filter is determined. In Section 8.6, numerical examples are given.

#### 8.1 System Model and Assumptions

In this section, the system model and three assumptions about the system that are needed in order to have a well-conditioned unknown input observer are given. Consider a linear system,

$$\dot{x} = Ax + B_u u \tag{8.1a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{8.1b}$$

where u is the control input and y is the measurement. All system variables belong to real vector spaces,  $x \in \mathcal{X}$ ,  $u \in \mathcal{U}$  and  $y \in \mathcal{Y}$ . System matrices A,  $B_u$  and C can be time-varying. To design any linear observer, Assumption 8.1 is required (Kwakernaak and Sivan, 1972a).

Assumption 8.1. For time-varying systems, (C, A) is uniformly observable. For time-invariant systems, (C, A) is detectable.

Following the development in (Beard, 1971; White and Speyer, 1987; Chung and Speyer, 1998), any plant, actuator and sensor fault can be modeled as an additive term in the state equation (8.1a). Therefore, a linear system with q failure modes can be modeled by

$$\dot{x} = Ax + B_u u + \sum_{i=1}^{q} \bar{F}_i \bar{\mu}_i \tag{8.2a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{8.2b}$$

where  $\bar{\mu}_i$  belong to real vector spaces and  $\bar{F}_i$  can be time-varying. The failure modes  $\bar{\mu}_i$  are unknown and arbitrary functions of time that are zero when there is no failure. The failure signatures  $\bar{F}_i$ are maps that are known. A failure mode  $\bar{\mu}_i$  models the time-varying amplitude of a failure while a failure signature  $\bar{F}_i$  models the directional characteristics of a failure. Assume the  $\bar{F}_i$  are monic so that  $\bar{\mu}_i \neq 0$  imply  $\bar{F}_i \bar{\mu}_i \neq 0$ . Since the unknown input observer is designed to detect only one fault and block other faults, let  $\mu_1 = \bar{\mu}_i$  be the target fault and  $\mu_2 = [\bar{\mu}_1^T \cdots \bar{\mu}_{i-1}^T \ \bar{\mu}_{i+1}^T \cdots \bar{\mu}_q^T]^T$ be the nuisance fault. Then, (8.2) can be rewritten as (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989)

$$\dot{x} = Ax + B_u u + F_1 \mu_1 + F_2 \mu_2 \tag{8.3a}$$

$$y = Cx \tag{8.3b}$$

where  $F_1 = \bar{F}_i$  and  $F_2 = [\bar{F}_1 \cdots \bar{F}_{i-1} \ \bar{F}_{i+1} \cdots \bar{F}_q]$ . There are two assumptions about the system (8.3) that are needed in order to have a well-conditioned unknown input observer.

**Assumption 8.2.**  $F_1$  and  $F_2$  are output separable.

Assumption 8.2 ensures that the unknown input observer can isolate the target fault from the nuisance fault (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989; Chung and Speyer, 1998). The definition of the output separability is  $C\mathcal{T}_1 \cap C\mathcal{T}_2 = \emptyset$  where  $\mathcal{T}_1$  and  $\mathcal{T}_2$  are the invariant subspaces in which the target fault and nuisance fault are placed, respectively. More details about these invariant subspaces are given in Section 8.4.1. In Remark 6 of Section 8.4.3, the output separability assumption is relaxed by imposing a less restrictive condition since the optimal stochastic fault detection filter only creates an invariant subspace for the nuisance fault, but not the target fault.

Assumption 8.3. For time-invariant systems,  $(C, A, F_1)$  does not have invariant zeros at origin.

Assumption 8.3 ensures that, for time-invariant systems, the residual is nonzero in steady state when the target fault occurs. Consider a linear observer with dynamics and residual,

$$\hat{x} = A\hat{x} + B_u u + L(y - C\hat{x})$$
$$r = y - C\hat{x}$$

When the target fault occurs, the dynamic equation of the error,  $e = x - \hat{x}$ , and the residual can be written as

$$\dot{e} = (A - LC)e + F_1\mu_1$$
$$r = Ce$$

For a bias target fault, the steady-state residual will be zero if  $(C, A - LC, F_1)$  has an invariant zero at origin (Chen, 1984). Since the filter gain L does not change the invariant zero,  $(C, A - LC, F_1)$ has an invariant zero at origin if and only if  $(C, A, F_1)$  has an invariant zero at origin. Therefore, to ensure a nonzero residual in steady state when the target fault occurs,  $(C, A, F_1)$  cannot have invariant zeros at origin.

#### 8.2 Problem Formulation

In this section, the optimal stochastic fault detection filter problem is formulated. Consider a linear system similar to (8.3),

$$\dot{x} = Ax + B_u u + B_w w + F_1 \mu_1 + F_2 \mu_2 \tag{8.4a}$$

$$y = Cx + v \tag{8.4b}$$

where w is the process noise, v is the sensor noise, and  $B_w$  can be time-varying. Assume that the unknown and arbitrary failure amplitudes  $\mu_1$ ,  $\mu_2$ , and the disturbances w, v are zero mean, white Gaussian noises with variances

$$\mathbf{E}\left[\mu_1(t)\mu_1(\tau)^T\right] = Q_1\delta(t-\tau) \tag{8.5a}$$

$$\mathbf{E}\left[\mu_2(t)\mu_2(\tau)^T\right] = Q_2\delta(t-\tau) \tag{8.5b}$$

$$\mathbf{E}\left[w(t)w(\tau)^{T}\right] = Q_{w}\delta(t-\tau) \tag{8.5c}$$

$$\mathbf{E}\left[v(t)v(\tau)^{T}\right] = V\delta(t-\tau) \tag{8.5d}$$

and the initial state is a random vector with variance

$$E[x(t_0)x(t_0)^T] = P_0$$
(8.5e)

where  $E[\bullet]$  is the expectation operator.  $\mu_1$ ,  $\mu_2$ , w and v are assumed to be uncorrelated with each other and with  $x(t_0)$ .

The objective of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter problem is to find a filter gain L for the linear observer,

$$\dot{\hat{x}} = A\hat{x} + B_u u + L(y - C\hat{x}) , \ \hat{x}(t_0) = \mathbf{E}[x(t_0)]$$
(8.6)

and a projector  $\hat{H}$  for the residual,

$$r = \hat{H}(y - C\hat{x}) \tag{8.7}$$

such that the residual is affected primarily by the target fault  $\mu_1$  and minimally by the nuisance fault  $\mu_2$ , process noise w, sensor noise v and initial condition error  $x(t_0) - \hat{x}(t_0)$ . By using (8.4) and (8.6), the dynamic equation of the error,  $e = x - \hat{x}$ , is

$$\dot{e} = (A - LC)e + F_1\mu_1 + F_2\mu_2 + B_ww - Lv$$

Then, the error can be written as

$$e(t) = \Phi(t, t_0)e(t_0) + \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t, \tau)(F_1\mu_1 + F_2\mu_2 + B_ww - Lv)d\tau$$
(8.8)

subject to

$$\frac{d}{dt}\Phi(t,t_0) = (A - LC)\Phi(t,t_0) , \quad \Phi(t_0,t_0) = I$$
(8.9)

Note that  $e(t_0)$  is a zero mean random vector with variance  $P_0$ . The residual (8.7) can be written as

$$r = \hat{H}(Ce + v)$$

Now a cost criterion is needed for deriving L and  $\hat{H}$ . If the cost criterion is associated with the residual, it is unusable from the statistical viewpoint since the variance of the residual generates a  $\delta$ -function due to the sensor noise. Therefore, the cost criterion will be associated with the projected output error  $\hat{H}Ce$ . In order to determine the cost criterion, define

$$h_1(t) \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \hat{H}C \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t,\tau) F_1 \mu_1 d\tau$$
(8.10a)

$$h_2(t) \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \hat{H}C \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t,\tau) F_2 \mu_2 d\tau \tag{8.10b}$$

$$h_v(t) \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \hat{H}C\left[\Phi(t,t_0)e(t_0) + \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t,\tau)(B_w w - Lv)d\tau\right]$$
(8.10c)

From (8.8),  $h_1$  represents the transmission from  $\mu_1$  to  $\hat{H}Ce$ .  $h_2$  represents the transmission from  $\mu_2$  to  $\hat{H}Ce$ .  $h_v$  represents the transmission from w, v and  $e(t_0)$  to  $\hat{H}Ce$ . The objective of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter problem is to make  $\hat{H}Ce$  sensitive to  $\mu_1$ , but insensitive to  $\mu_2$ , w, v and  $e(t_0)$ . Thus,  $h_2$  and  $h_v$  are to be minimized while  $h_1$  is to be maximized.

Therefore, the optimal stochastic fault detection filter problem is to find the filter gain L and the projector  $\hat{H}$  which minimize the cost criterion,

$$J = \operatorname{tr}\left\{\frac{1}{\gamma}\operatorname{E}[h_{2}(t)h_{2}(t)^{T}] + \operatorname{E}[h_{v}(t)h_{v}(t)^{T}] - \operatorname{E}[h_{1}(t)h_{1}(t)^{T}]\right\}$$
(8.11)

where t is the current time and  $\gamma$  is a positive scalar. Making  $\gamma$  small places a large weighting on reducing the nuisance fault transmission. The trace operator forms a scalar cost criterion of the matrix output error variance. Note that the power spectral densities  $Q_1$  and  $Q_2$  can be considered as design parameters. Since no assumption is made on the failure amplitudes, its white noise representation is a convenience. However, the power spectral densities  $Q_w$  and V and the variance  $P_0$  can have physical values.  $Q_1$  and  $Q_w$  are non-negative definite.  $Q_2$ , V and  $P_0$  are positive definite. When  $Q_1$  increases, the transmission from the target fault increases. When  $Q_2$  increases, the transmission from the nuisance fault reduces. When  $Q_w$ , V and  $P_0$  increase, the transmission from the process noise, sensor noise and initial condition error reduces, respectively.

Since the effect of the process and sensor noises on the residual is explicitly minimized, the filter is robust with respect to these disturbances. Certain types of model uncertainties can also be modeled as additive noises (Patton and Chen, 1992; Douglas *et al.*, 1997a). Therefore, the filter can be made robust to these model uncertainties. In Section 8.4, it is shown that the filter recovers the geometric structure of the unknown input observer in the limit as  $\gamma \to 0$  and the nuisance fault is completely blocked. When it is not in the limit, the filter is an approximate unknown input observer and the nuisance fault is partially blocked. Since the filter does not need to block the nuisance fault completely, the filter structure is less constrained which leads to a potentially more robust unknown input observer.

# 8.3 Solution

In this section, the minimization problem given by (8.11) is solved. By using (8.5) and (8.10), the cost criterion, rewritten as

$$J = \operatorname{tr} \left[ \hat{H}C \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t,\tau) \left( LVL^T + \frac{1}{\gamma} F_2 Q_2 F_2^T - F_1 Q_1 F_1^T + B_w Q_w B_w^T \right) \Phi(t,\tau)^T d\tau \ C^T \hat{H} + \hat{H}C \Phi(t,t_0) P_0 \Phi(t,t_0)^T C^T \hat{H} \right]$$

is to be minimized with respect to L and  $\hat{H}$  subject to (8.9) and that  $\hat{H}$  is a projector. To put the minimization problem in a more transparent context, J is manipulated in the following. By adding the zero term

$$\operatorname{tr}\left\{\hat{H}C\Phi(t,t)P(t)\Phi(t,t)^{T}C^{T}\hat{H} - \hat{H}C\Phi(t,t_{0})P(t_{0})\Phi(t,t_{0})^{T}C^{T}\hat{H} - \hat{H}C\int_{t_{0}}^{t}\frac{d}{d\tau}\left[\Phi(t,\tau)P(\tau)\Phi(t,\tau)\right]d\tau C^{T}\hat{H}\right\}$$

to J and using (8.9),

$$J = \operatorname{tr} \left\{ \hat{H}C \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t,\tau) \left[ (L - PC^T V^{-1}) V (L - PC^T V^{-1})^T - \dot{P} + AP + PA^T - PC^T V^{-1} CP + \frac{1}{\gamma} F_2 Q_2 F_2^T - F_1 Q_1 F_1^T + B_w Q_w B_w^T \right] \Phi(t,\tau)^T d\tau \ C^T \hat{H} + \hat{H}C \Phi(t,t_0) [P_0 - P(t_0)] \Phi(t,t_0)^T C^T \hat{H} + \hat{H}CP(t) C^T \hat{H} \right\}$$

Then, the minimization problem can be rewritten as

$$\min_{L,\hat{H}} \operatorname{tr} \left[ \hat{H}C \int_{t_0}^t \Phi(t,\tau) (L - PC^T V^{-1}) V (L - PC^T V^{-1})^T \Phi(t,\tau)^T d\tau \, C^T \hat{H} + \hat{H}CP(t)C^T \hat{H} \right]$$
(8.12)

subject to (8.9) and that  $\hat{H}$  is a projector where

$$\dot{P} = AP + PA^{T} - PC^{T}V^{-1}CP + \frac{1}{\gamma}F_{2}Q_{2}F_{2}^{T} - F_{1}Q_{1}F_{1}^{T} + B_{w}Q_{w}B_{w}^{T} , \quad P(t_{0}) = P_{0}$$
(8.13)

By inspection, the optimal filter gain is

$$L^* = PC^T V^{-1} (8.14)$$

By applying (8.14) to (8.12), the minimization problem reduces to

$$\min_{\hat{H}} \operatorname{tr}[\hat{H}CP(t)C^T\hat{H}]$$

subject to that  $\hat{H}$  is a projector. This is an eigenvalue problem. The solution for the optimal  $\hat{H}$  depends on the rank of  $\hat{H}$ . If the rank is chosen as one, the optimal projector is

$$\hat{H}^* = \rho_m \rho_m^T \tag{8.15}$$

where  $\rho_m$  is the eigenvector of  $CP(t)C^T$  associated with the smallest eigenvalue  $\lambda_m$  and  $m = \dim \mathcal{Y}$ . The minimal cost associated with (8.15) is  $\lambda_m$ . Alternately, (8.15) can be written as

$$\hat{H}^*: \mathcal{Y} \to \mathcal{Y}, \text{ Ker } \hat{H}^* = \text{Im} \left[ \rho_1 \cdots \rho_{m-1} \right], \ \hat{H}^* = I - \left[ \rho_1 \cdots \rho_{m-1} \right] \left[ \rho_1 \cdots \rho_{m-1} \right]^T (8.16)$$

where  $\rho_i$ ,  $i = 1 \cdots m - 1$ , are the eigenvectors of  $CP(t)C^T$  and their associated eigenvalues  $\lambda_1 \ge \lambda_2$  $\ge \cdots \ge \lambda_{m-1}$ .

In Sections 8.4 and 8.5, it is shown that  $CP(t)C^T$  has  $p_2$  infinite eigenvalues in the limit as  $\gamma \to 0$  and  $p_2$  large eigenvalues near the limit when  $\gamma$  is small where  $p_2 = \dim F_2$ . Since the remaining  $m - p_2$  eigenvalues are very small compared to the  $p_2$  large eigenvalues, the rank of  $\hat{H}$ can be chosen as  $m - p_2$  and the optimal projector is

$$\hat{H}^* = \begin{bmatrix} \rho_m & \rho_{m-1} & \cdots & \rho_{p_2+1} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \rho_m & \rho_{m-1} & \cdots & \rho_{p_2+1} \end{bmatrix}^T$$
(8.17)

The minimal cost associated with (8.17) is  $\sum_{i=p_2+1}^{m} \lambda_i$ . Alternately, (8.17) can be written as

$$\hat{H}^*: \mathcal{Y} \to \mathcal{Y}, \text{ Ker } \hat{H}^* = \text{Im} \left[ \begin{array}{cc} \rho_1 & \cdots & \rho_{p_2} \end{array} \right], \quad \hat{H}^* = I - \left[ \begin{array}{cc} \rho_1 & \cdots & \rho_{p_2} \end{array} \right] \left[ \begin{array}{cc} \rho_1 & \cdots & \rho_{p_2} \end{array} \right]^T \quad (8.18)$$

Note that both (8.16) and (8.18) are optimal projectors depending on the rank chosen. In Sections 8.4 and 8.5, it is shown that  $\text{Im} [\rho_1 \cdots \rho_{p_2}]$  contains the nuisance fault completely in the limit and partially near the limit. Thus,  $\text{Ker } \hat{H}^*$  only needs to contain  $\text{Im} [\rho_1 \cdots \rho_{p_2}]$  in order to block the nuisance fault. Furthermore, (8.18) allows more or equal target fault transmission than (8.16) because  $\text{Im} [\rho_1 \cdots \rho_{p_2}] \subseteq \text{Im} [\rho_1 \cdots \rho_{m-1}]$ . Therefore, (8.18) is a better choice than (8.16). In Section 8.4, it is shown that (8.18) becomes equivalent to the projector used by the unknown input observer in the limit.

**Remark 1.** For implementation of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter, the filter gain (8.14) and the projector (8.18) have to be constructed continuously with respect to time because in the cost criterion, t is the current time.

**Remark 2.** The properties of the Riccati equation (8.13) are best established within the linear quadratic regulator problem (Speyer, 1986) which can be viewed as a dual problem of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter problem. Consider the following linear quadratic regulator problem,

$$\begin{split} \min_{u} J &= \min_{u} \frac{1}{2} \int_{-t}^{-t_{0}} \left( \parallel x(s) \parallel_{\frac{1}{\gamma}F_{2}(-s)Q_{2}(-s)F_{2}(-s)^{T}-F_{1}(-s)Q_{1}(-s)F_{1}(-s)^{T}+B_{w}(-s)Q_{w}(-s)B_{w}(-s)^{T} + \parallel u(s) \parallel_{V(-s)}^{2} \right) ds + \frac{1}{2} \parallel x(-t_{0}) \parallel_{P_{0}}^{2} \end{split}$$

subject to

$$\dot{x}(s) = A(-s)^T x(s) + C(-s)^T u(s)$$

The solution is

$$u(s)^* = -V(-s)^{-1}C(-s)\bar{P}(s)x(s)$$

where

$$-\dot{\bar{P}}(s) = A(-s)\bar{P}(s) + \bar{P}(s)A(-s)^{T} - \bar{P}(s)C(-s)^{T}V(-s)^{-1}C(-s)\bar{P}(s) + \frac{1}{\gamma}F_{2}(-s)Q_{2}(-s)F_{2}(-s)^{T} - F_{1}(-s)Q_{1}(-s)F_{1}(-s)^{T} + B_{w}(-s)Q_{w}(-s)B_{w}(-s)^{T}$$

$$(8.19)$$

and  $\bar{P}(-t_0) = P_0$ . The minimal cost is

$$J^* = \frac{1}{2} \parallel x(-t) \parallel^2_{\bar{P}(-t)}$$

Since  $(A^T, C^T)$  is controllable,  $\bar{P}(-t)$  is bounded from above. Therefore, if  $\bar{P}(-t)$  has a finite escape time,  $\bar{P}(-t)$  goes to  $-\infty$  when  $Q_1$  is too large.

Let  $\tau = -s$ , (8.19) becomes

$$\dot{\bar{P}}(-\tau) = A(\tau)\bar{P}(-\tau) + \bar{P}(-\tau)A(\tau)^T - \bar{P}(-\tau)C(\tau)^T V(\tau)^{-1}C(\tau)\bar{P}(-\tau) + \frac{1}{\gamma}F_2(\tau)Q_2(\tau)F_2(\tau)^T - F_1(\tau)Q_1(\tau)F_1(\tau)^T$$
(8.20)

By comparing (8.13) and (8.20),

$$P(\tau) = \bar{P}(-\tau)$$

Then,  $P(t) = \overline{P}(-t)$  has a finite escape time and goes to  $-\infty$  when  $Q_1$  is too large. This can be interpreted as an attempt to make the residual sensitive to the target fault. If  $Q_1$  is too large, the target fault could destabilize the filter. Therefore,  $Q_1$  has to be chosen small enough to avoid the finite escape time. Note that P(t) does not have a finite escape time when  $Q_1 = 0$ . This will be illustrated by the numerical example in Section 8.6.4.

### 8.4 Limiting Case

In this section, the limiting properties of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter are determined when  $\gamma \to 0$ . It is shown that the nuisance fault is placed in an invariant subspace in the limit. For time-invariant systems, this invariant subspace is equivalent to the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace of  $F_2$ . Therefore, the filter becomes equivalent to the unknown input observer in the limit. For time-varying systems, there exists a similar invariant subspace. Therefore, the filter extends the unknown input observer to the time-varying case. In Section 8.4.1, the geometric structure of the unknown input observer is given (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989). In Section 8.4.2, the limiting properties of the filter are determined. In Section 8.4.3, the nuisance fault directions are generalized for time-invariant systems to prevent the invariant zeros of the nuisance fault or their mirror images from becoming part of the eigenvalues of the filter.

#### 8.4.1 Geometric Structure of Unknown Input Observer

The unknown input observer places the nuisance fault into an invariant subspace which is unobservable to the residual (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989). This invariant subspace, denoted  $\mathcal{T}_2$ , is the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace of  $F_2$  which can be obtained by (Wonham, 1985)

$$\mathcal{T}_2 = \mathcal{W}_2 \oplus \mathcal{V}_2 \tag{8.21}$$

 $\mathcal{W}_2$  is the minimal (C, A)-invariant subspace of  $F_2$  given by (Chung and Speyer, 1998)

$$\mathcal{W}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} f_1 & Af_1 & \cdots & A^{\delta_1} f_1 & f_2 & Af_2 & \cdots & A^{\delta_2} f_2 & \cdots & f_{p_2} & Af_{p_2} & \cdots & A^{\delta_{p_2}} f_{p_2} \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.22)

where  $f_i$  is the *i*-th column of  $F_2$  and  $\delta_i$  is the smallest non-negative integer such that  $CA^{\delta_i}f_i \neq 0$ .  $\mathcal{V}_2$  is the subspace spanned by the invariant zero directions of  $(C, A, F_2)$ . Note that  $\mathcal{T}_2$  is the unobservable subspace of  $(\tilde{H}C, A - LC)$  (Massoumnia, 1986; Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989) where *L* is the filter gain and

$$\tilde{H}: \mathcal{Y} \to \mathcal{Y}$$
,  $\operatorname{Ker} \tilde{H} = \operatorname{Im} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} CA^{\delta_1} f_1 & CA^{\delta_2} f_2 & \cdots & CA^{\delta_{p_2}} f_{p_2} \end{array} \right]$  (8.23)

Therefore, the nuisance fault is unobservable to the residual using H as the projector. To ensure that the target fault can be detected from the residual,  $F_1$  and  $F_2$  are required to be output separable (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989) which is defined by

$$C\mathcal{T}_1 \cap C\mathcal{T}_2 = \emptyset \Leftrightarrow C\mathcal{W}_1 \cap C\mathcal{W}_2 = \emptyset$$

where  $\mathcal{T}_1$  is the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace of  $F_1$  and  $\mathcal{W}_1$  is the minimal (C, A)invariant subspace of  $F_1$ . Note that the output separability condition is a sufficient condition since the unknown input observer does not need to place the target fault into an invariant subspace. In Remark 6 of Section 8.4.3, the output separability condition is relaxed by imposing a less restrictive condition.

For time-varying systems, the minimal (C, A)-invariant subspace of  $F_2$  is (Chung and Speyer, 1998)

$$\mathcal{W}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} b_{1,0} & b_{1,1} & \cdots & b_{1,\delta_1} & b_{2,0} & b_{2,1} & \cdots & b_{2,\delta_2} & \cdots & b_{p_2,0} & b_{p_2,1} & \cdots & b_{p_2,\delta_{p_2}} \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.24)

The vectors  $b_{i,j}$ ,  $j = 0 \cdots \delta_i$ , are obtained from the iteration defined by the Goh transformation (Bell and Jacobson, 1975; Moylan and Moore, 1971),

$$b_{i,0} = f_i$$
  
$$b_{i,j} = Ab_{i,j-1} - \dot{b}_{i,j-1}$$

where  $f_i$  is the *i*-th column of  $F_2$ .  $\delta_i$  is the smallest non-negative integer such that  $Cb_{i,\delta_i} \neq 0$ for  $t \in [t_0, t_1]$ . For time-varying systems, the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace cannot be obtained by (8.21) because the concept of invariant zero is for time-invariant systems only. The time-varying extension of (8.23) is (Chung and Speyer, 1998)

$$\tilde{H}: \mathcal{Y} \to \mathcal{Y}$$
,  $\operatorname{Ker} \tilde{H} = \operatorname{Im} \begin{bmatrix} Cb_{1,\delta_1} & Cb_{2,\delta_2} & \cdots & Cb_{p_2,\delta_{p_2}} \end{bmatrix}$  (8.25)

For time-varying systems, the output separability condition can be checked by (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000)

$$C\mathcal{W}_1 \cap C\mathcal{W}_2 = \emptyset$$

**Remark 3.** (8.22) and (8.24) are based on the assumption that

$$\operatorname{Rank}\left(C\mathcal{W}_2\right) = p_2 \tag{8.26}$$

where  $p_2 = \dim F_2$ . If Rank  $(CW_2) < p_2$ , a new basis for  $F_2$  with a lower or equal dimension can be formed such that (8.26) is satisfied (Chen, 2000). Then, the new basis of  $F_2$  can be used in (8.22) or (8.24) and consequently in (8.23) or (8.25).

### 8.4.2 Limiting Property

In this section, it is assumed that the Riccati matrix P is positive definite. From Remark 2 in Section 8.3, there always exists positive definite P for some  $Q_1$ . Then, P can be written as

$$P = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{1}{\bar{\lambda}_i} \bar{\rho}_i \bar{\rho}_i^T$$

where  $\bar{\lambda}_i^{-1}$  is the *i*-th eigenvalue of P and  $\bar{\rho}_i$  is the associated eigenvector. In the limit as  $\gamma \to 0$ , P goes to infinity because of the term  $\frac{1}{\gamma}F_2Q_2F_2^T$  in (8.13). This implies that some  $\bar{\lambda}_i$ 's go to zero in the limit. Define

$$\Pi \stackrel{\triangle}{=} P^{-1} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \bar{\lambda}_i \bar{\rho}_i \bar{\rho}_i^T$$

Then, P goes to infinity in the limit along the null space of  $\Pi$ . By using (8.13),

$$-\frac{d}{d\tau}(P^{-1}) = P^{-1}\dot{P}P^{-1}$$
$$= P^{-1}A + A^{T}P^{-1} - C^{T}V^{-1}C + P^{-1}\left(\frac{1}{\gamma}F_{2}Q_{2}F_{2}^{T} - F_{1}Q_{1}F_{1}^{T} + B_{w}Q_{w}B_{w}^{T}\right)P^{-1}$$

Then,

$$-\dot{\Pi} = \Pi A + A^T \Pi + \Pi \left(\frac{1}{\gamma} F_2 Q_2 F_2^T - F_1 Q_1 F_1^T + B_w Q_w B_w^T\right) \Pi - C^T V^{-1} C$$
(8.27)

with initial condition  $\Pi(t_0) = P_0^{-1}$ . Define

$$\bar{\Pi} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \lim_{\gamma \to 0} \Pi$$

In the limit, in order for (8.27) to have a solution,

$$\bar{\Pi}F_2 = 0 \tag{8.28}$$

This indicates that  $\overline{\Pi}$  has a null space which contains  $F_2$ . It turns out that Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  is the key to block the nuisance fault. Theorem 8.1 shows that Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  is a (C, A)-invariant subspace. Therefore, the optimal stochastic fault detection filter places the nuisance fault into an invariant subspace in the limit. **Theorem 8.1.** Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  is a (C, A)-invariant subspace.

**Proof.** The filter can be written as

$$\Pi \dot{\hat{x}} = \Pi A \hat{x} + \Pi B u + C^T V^{-1} (y - C \hat{x})$$

When the nuisance fault occurs, the dynamic equation of the error can be written as

$$\Pi \dot{e} = (\Pi A - C^T V^{-1} C) e + \Pi F_2 \mu_2$$

By adding  $\Pi e$  to both sides and using (8.27),

$$\frac{d}{d\tau}(\Pi e) = -\left[A^T + \Pi \left(\frac{1}{\gamma}F_2Q_2F_2^T - F_1Q_1F_1^T + B_wQ_wB_w^T\right)\right]\Pi e + \Pi F_2\mu_2$$
(8.29)

In the limit, if the error initially lies in Ker II, (8.29) implies that the error will never leave Ker II because of (8.28). Therefore, Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  is a (C, A)-invariant subspace.

Other directions in Ker  $\Pi$  are obtained now. For time-invariant systems, Ker  $\Pi$  is related to the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace of  $F_2$ . For time-varying systems, Ker  $\Pi$  is related to the unobservable subspace of  $(\tilde{H}C, A - LC)$  where L is (8.14) and  $\tilde{H}$  is (8.25). Theorem 8.2 shows that Ker  $\Pi$  contains the minimal (C, A)-invariant subspace of  $F_2$ .

**Theorem 8.2.**  $\overline{\Pi}W_2 = 0$  where  $W_2$  is (8.22) for time-invariant systems and (8.24) for time-varying systems.

**Proof.** Consider the time-varying case first. From (8.28),  $\Pi b_{1,0} = 0$  and

$$\frac{d}{d\tau}(\bar{\Pi}b_{1,0}) = \dot{\bar{\Pi}}b_{1,0} + \bar{\Pi}\dot{b}_{1,0} = 0$$
(8.30)

In the limit, by multiplying (8.27) by  $b_{1,0}^T$  from the left and  $b_{1,0}$  from the right and using (8.28),

$$\frac{1}{\sqrt{\gamma}} F_2^T \bar{\Pi} b_{1,0} = 0 \tag{8.31}$$

By using (8.30), (8.27), (8.28) and (8.31),

$$\bar{\Pi}b_{1,1} = \bar{\Pi}(Ab_{1,0} - \dot{b}_{1,0}) = C^T V^{-1} C b_{1,0} = 0$$

Similarly, it can be shown that

$$\frac{d}{d\tau}(\bar{\Pi}b_{1,1}) = 0 \Rightarrow \bar{\Pi}b_{1,2} = 0$$

By iterating this procedure,  $\overline{\Pi}[b_{1,0} \ b_{1,1} \cdots b_{1,\delta_1}] = 0$ . Similarly, it can be shown that  $\overline{\Pi}[b_{i,0} \ b_{i,1} \cdots b_{i,\delta_i}] = 0$  for  $i = 2 \cdots p_2$ . Therefore,  $\overline{\Pi}W_2 = 0$ . For the time-invariant case, it can be shown similarly.

For time-invariant systems, whether Ker  $\Pi$  contains the invariant zero directions of  $(C, A, F_2)$ is discussed now. By using the result in (Massoumnia, 1986; Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989), if Ker  $\Pi$ does not contain the invariant zero directions, the invariant zeros will become part of the filter eigenvalues (i.e., the eigenvalues of A - LC). By using the result in (Kwakernaak, 1976), if there exist left-half plane invariant zeros, part of the filter eigenvalues will be at the invariant zeros in the limit. If there exist right-half plane invariant zeros, part of the filter eigenvalues will be at the invariant zeros in the limit. This implies that Ker  $\Pi$  contains the invariant zero directions associated with the right-half plane invariant zeros, but not the invariant zero directions associated with the left-half plane invariant zeros. In Section 8.4.3, the nuisance fault directions are generalized so that Ker  $\Pi$  contains all the invariant zero directions. Furthermore, this generalization prevents the invariant zeros or their mirror images from becoming part of the filter eigenvalues. This is important because the invariant zeros or their mirror images might be ill-conditioned even though stable.

For time-invariant systems, Ker  $\bar{\Pi} \supseteq W_2$  from Theorem 8.2 and Ker  $\bar{\Pi} \supseteq V_2$  from the generalization of the nuisance fault directions in Section 8.4.3. Then, Ker  $\bar{\Pi} \supseteq \mathcal{T}_2$ . By using the result in (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000), it can be shown that Ker  $\bar{\Pi} \subseteq \mathcal{T}_2$ . Therefore, Ker  $\bar{\Pi}$  is equivalent to the minimal (C, A)-unobservability subspace of  $F_2$  and the optimal stochastic fault detection filter becomes equivalent to the unknown input observer in the limit. For time-varying systems, Ker  $\bar{\Pi} \supseteq W_2$  from Theorem 8.2. By using the result in (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000), Ker  $\bar{\Pi}$  is contained in the unobservable subspace of  $(\tilde{H}C, A - LC)$ where L is (8.14) and  $\tilde{H}$  is (8.25). Therefore, the optimal stochastic fault detection filter places the nuisance fault into a similar invariant subspace in the limit and extends the unknown input observer to the time-varying case.

**Remark 4.** Since P goes to infinity in the limit along  $\operatorname{Ker} \overline{\Pi}$ ,  $CPC^T$  goes to infinity along  $C \operatorname{Ker} \overline{\Pi}$ . For time-invariant systems,

$$C \operatorname{Ker} \overline{\Pi} = \operatorname{Im} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} C A^{\delta_1} f_1 & C A^{\delta_2} f_2 & \cdots & C A^{\delta_{p_2}} f_{p_2} \end{array} \right]$$

because Ker  $\Pi = \mathcal{T}_2$ . For time-varying systems,

$$C \operatorname{Ker} \bar{\Pi} = \operatorname{Im} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} Cb_{1,\delta_1} & Cb_{2,\delta_2} & \cdots & Cb_{p_2,\delta_{p_2}} \end{array} \right]$$

because Ker  $\overline{\Pi} \supseteq W_2$  and Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  is contained in the unobservable subspace of  $(\tilde{H}C, A - LC)$  where L is (8.14) and  $\tilde{H}$  is (8.25). Therefore,  $CPC^T$  has  $p_2$  infinite eigenvalues in the limit because  $\dim(C \operatorname{Ker} \overline{\Pi}) = p_2$ . Further, the  $p_2$  associated eigenvectors span  $C \operatorname{Ker} \overline{\Pi}$ . Therefore, the optimal projector (8.18) becomes equivalent to  $\tilde{H}$  (8.23), used by the unknown input observer, in the limit for time-invariant systems. For time-varying systems, (8.18) becomes equivalent to  $\tilde{H}$  (8.25). Note that the nuisance fault is contained in  $C \operatorname{Ker} \overline{\Pi}$  in the output space  $\mathcal{Y}$  in the limit because the nuisance fault is contained in Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  in the state space  $\mathcal{X}$ .

**Remark 5.** By using the optimal filter gain (8.14) and the optimal projector (8.18), the minimization problem (8.11) can be written as

$$\frac{1}{\gamma} \operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_2(t)h_2(t)^T]\} + \operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_v(t)h_v(t)^T]\} - \operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_1(t)h_1(t)^T]\} = \sum_{i=p_2+1}^m \lambda_i$$

Then,

$$\frac{\operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_2(t)h_2(t)^T]\} + \gamma \operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_v(t)h_v(t)^T]\}}{\operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_1(t)h_1(t)^T]\}} = \gamma \left\{1 + \frac{\sum_{i=k_2+1}^n \lambda_i}{\operatorname{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_1(t)h_1(t)^T]\}}\right\}$$

In the limit as  $\gamma \to 0$ ,

$$\frac{\mathrm{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_2(t)h_2(t)^T]\}}{\mathrm{tr}\{\mathbf{E}[h_1(t)h_1(t)^T]\}} \to 0$$

This implies that the nuisance fault transmission is zero in the limit.

### 8.4.3 Nuisance Fault Direction Generalization

The invariant zero of  $(C, A, F_2)$  is defined as z at which

$$\left[\begin{array}{cc} zI - A & F_2 \\ C & 0 \end{array}\right]$$

loses rank. The invariant zero direction  $\nu$  is formed from a partitioning of the null space as

$$\begin{bmatrix} zI - A & F_2 \\ C & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \nu \\ \bar{\nu} \end{bmatrix} = 0$$
(8.32)

When  $f_i$ , a column vector of  $F_2$ , has a left-half plane invariant zero  $z_i$  and the invariant zero direction is called  $\nu_i$ , Ker  $\overline{\Pi}$  contains Im  $[f_i \ Af_i \cdots A^{\delta_i}f_i]$ , but not Im  $\nu_i$ . Also,  $z_i$  becomes one of

the filter eigenvalues in the limit. If the nuisance fault direction  $f_i$  is replaced by  $\nu_i$ ,  $z_i$  will not become one of the filter eigenvalues. Furthermore, since Ker  $\Pi$  contains Im  $[\nu_i \ A\nu_i \ \cdots \ A^{\delta_i+1}\nu_i]$ which is equivalent to Im $[f_i \ Af_i \ \cdots \ A^{\delta_i}f_i \ \nu_i]$  by (8.32), this generalization will still block the nuisance fault. Note that Ker  $\Pi$  contains the invariant zero direction now. If the invariant zero is in the right-half plane, this generalization prevents the mirror image of the invariant zero from becoming one of the filter eigenvalues in the limit. If  $(C, A, \nu_i)$  has invariant zeros, the same procedure can be repeated until there is no invariant zero. If the invariant zero is associated with not just one, but several column vectors of  $F_2$ , only one of these vectors needs to be replaced by the invariant zero direction. This will be demonstrated by the numerical example in Section 8.6.3.

**Remark 6.** In order to be able to detect the target fault,  $F_1$  cannot intersect Ker II which is unobservable to the residual, i.e.,  $F_1 \cap \text{Ker } \overline{\Pi} = \emptyset$ . If it does, the target fault will be difficult or impossible to detect because it is blocked from the residual along with the nuisance fault even though the filter can still be derived by solving the minimization problem. This condition is less restrictive than the output separability condition,  $CW_1 \cap CW_2 = \emptyset$ , required by the unknown input observer (Massoumnia *et al.*, 1989; Chung and Speyer, 1998). For example, when  $F_1 \cap \text{Ker } \overline{\Pi} = \emptyset$ , but  $CW_1 \cap CW_2 \neq \emptyset$ , the optimal stochastic fault detection filter may still be able to detect the target fault and block the nuisance fault since the filter only creates an invariant subspace for the nuisance fault, but not the target fault.

### 8.5 Perturbation Analysis

In Section 8.4, the limiting properties of the Riccati matrices  $\Pi$  and P are determined. However, what  $\Pi$  and P are in the limit and how they behave near the limit are still unknown. In (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000), the Goh transformation in singular optimal control theory (Bell and Jacobson, 1975; Moylan and Moore, 1971) is used to determine  $\Pi$  in the limit. However, the Goh transformation cannot determine  $\Pi$  near the limit. In this section, what  $\Pi$  and Pare in the limit and near the limit is determined by using a perturbation method. The asymptotic expansions of  $\Pi$  and P are derived in which  $\Pi$  and P are explicitly expressed as functions of  $\gamma$ . This gives an understanding of the properties of  $\Pi$  and P when  $\gamma$  is small, but not zero which is the region where the filter design takes place. Although the Goh transformation leads to an elegant general form, the perturbation method is more direct and insightful. The asymptotic results also provide a more robust numerical algorithm to solve the Riccati equations near the limit which are ill-conditioned because of the large parameters. In Section 8.5.1,  $\Pi$  is expanded around  $\gamma = 0$ . This shows explicitly the characteristics of  $\Pi$  near and in the limit. In the limit, the result is consistent with the one in (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000) derived by using the Goh transformation. In Section 8.5.2, the inverse of  $\Pi$  is derived. This shows explicitly the characteristics of P near and in the limit.

### 8.5.1 Expansion

In this section,  $\Pi$  is expanded around  $\gamma = 0$  as

$$\Pi = \sum_{i=0}^{\infty} \gamma^{\frac{i}{4}} \Pi_i \tag{8.33}$$

By substituting (8.33) into (8.27) and collecting terms of common power, the equations used for solving (8.33) are obtained in Lemma 8.3.

#### Lemma 8.3.

$$\Pi = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \left( \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{022} \end{bmatrix} + \gamma^{\frac{1}{4}} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{122} \end{bmatrix} + \gamma^{\frac{1}{2}} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{211} & \Pi_{212} \\ \Pi_{212}^T & \Pi_{222} \end{bmatrix} + \gamma^{\frac{3}{4}} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{311} & \Pi_{312} \\ \Pi_{312}^T & \Pi_{322} \end{bmatrix} + \cdots \right) \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$

where

$$F_2 Q_2 F_2^T = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \sigma & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} = u_1 \sigma u_1^T$$

 $\sigma > 0$  and  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  is unitary. Note that  $\text{Im} u_1 = \text{Im} F_2$ .  $\Pi_{022}$ ,  $\Pi_{211}$  and  $\Pi_{212}$  require the solution to

$$0 = \Pi_{211} \sigma \Pi_{211} - R_{11} \tag{8.34a}$$

$$0 = \Pi_{211} \sigma \Pi_{212} + A_{21}^T \Pi_{022} - R_{12}$$
(8.34b)

$$-\dot{\Pi}_{022} = \Pi_{022}A_{22} + A_{22}^T\Pi_{022} - \Pi_{022}Q_{22}\Pi_{022} - R_{22} + \Pi_{212}^T\sigma\Pi_{212}$$
(8.34c)

 $\Pi_{122}$ ,  $\Pi_{311}$  and  $\Pi_{312}$  require the solution to

$$0 = \Pi_{311}\sigma\Pi_{211} + \Pi_{211}\sigma\Pi_{311} \tag{8.35a}$$

$$0 = \Pi_{211}\sigma\Pi_{312} + A_{21}^T\Pi_{122} + \Pi_{311}\sigma\Pi_{212}$$
(8.35b)

$$-\dot{\Pi}_{122} = \Pi_{122}(A_{22} - Q_{22}\Pi_{022}) + (A_{22} - Q_{22}\Pi_{022})^T \Pi_{122} + \Pi_{212}^T \sigma \Pi_{312} + \Pi_{312}^T \sigma \Pi_{212}$$
(8.35c)

where

$$\begin{bmatrix} A_{11} & A_{12} \\ A_{21} & A_{22} \end{bmatrix} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} A \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \dot{u}_1^T u_1 & \dot{u}_1^T u_2 \\ \dot{u}_2^T u_1 & \dot{u}_2^T u_2 \end{bmatrix}$$
$$\begin{bmatrix} Q_{11} & Q_{12} \\ Q_{12}^T & Q_{22} \end{bmatrix} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} (F_1 Q_1 F_1^T - B_w Q_w B_w^T) \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix}$$
$$\begin{bmatrix} R_{11} & R_{12} \\ R_{12}^T & R_{22} \end{bmatrix} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} C^T V^{-1} C \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix}$$

The equations for the higher-order terms can be found in Appendix 8.7.1.

**Proof.** See Appendix 8.7.1.

In Lemma 8.4, the solution of (8.34) and (8.35) is discussed when  $CF_2 \neq 0$ . In Lemma 8.5, the solution is discussed when  $CF_2 = 0$  and  $C(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) \neq 0$ . The higher-order cases, such as  $CF_2 = C(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) = 0$  and  $C[A(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) - \frac{d}{d\tau}(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2)] \neq 0$ , can be considered similarly.

**Lemma 8.4.** When  $CF_2 \neq 0$ ,

$$\Pi = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \left( \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{022} \end{bmatrix} + \gamma^{\frac{1}{2}} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{211} & \Pi_{212} \\ \Pi_{212}^T & \Pi_{212}^T \Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212} + \bar{\Pi}_{222} \end{bmatrix} + \gamma \cdots \right) \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.36)

where

$$\begin{split} -\dot{\Pi}_{022} &= \Pi_{022} (A_{22} - A_{21} R_{11}^{-1} R_{12}) + (A_{22} - A_{21} R_{11}^{-1} R_{12})^T \Pi_{022} + \Pi_{022} (A_{21} R_{11}^{-1} A_{21}^T - Q_{22}) \Pi_{022} \\ &- (R_{22} - R_{12}^T R_{11}^{-1} R_{12}) \\ \Pi_{211} &= R_{11}^{1/2} (R_{11}^{1/2} \sigma R_{11}^{1/2})^{-1/2} R_{11}^{1/2} \\ \Pi_{212} &= \sigma^{-1} \Pi_{211}^{-1} (R_{12} - A_{21}^T \Pi_{022}) \\ \dot{\Pi}_{222} &= \bar{\Pi}_{222} (-A_{22} + Q_{22} \Pi_{022} + A_{21} \Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212}) + (-A_{22} + Q_{22} \Pi_{022} + A_{21} \Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212})^T \bar{\Pi}_{222} \end{split}$$

**Proof.** See Appendix 8.7.2.

In the limit, when  $CF_2 \neq 0$ ,

$$\Pi = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{022} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.37)

Therefore, Ker  $\Pi \supseteq \text{Im } F_2$  in the limit because  $\text{Im } u_1 = \text{Im } F_2$ . This is consistent with Theorem 8.2 and the result in (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000) derived by using the Goh transformation. For time-invariant systems, the result in Section 8.4 implies that  $\Pi_{022}$  is positive

definite when  $(C, A, F_2)$  does not have any invariant zero. If  $(C, A, F_2)$  has invariant zeros, the associated nuisance fault direction will be replaced by the invariant zero direction  $\nu$ . Since  $C\nu = 0$ (8.32), the case where  $C\nu = 0$  and  $CA\nu \neq 0$  is included in Lemma 8.5. Therefore, Ker  $\Pi = \text{Im } F_2$ and  $\Pi_{022}$  is positive definite.

**Lemma 8.5.** When  $CF_2 = 0$  and  $C(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) \neq 0$ ,

$$\Pi = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2v_1 & u_2v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{\frac{3}{4}}\Pi_{311} & \gamma^{\frac{1}{2}}\Pi_{2121} & \gamma^{\frac{1}{2}}\Pi_{2122} \\ \gamma^{\frac{1}{2}}\Pi_{2121}^T & \gamma^{\frac{1}{4}}\Pi_{12211} & \gamma^{\frac{1}{4}}\Pi_{12212} \\ \gamma^{\frac{1}{2}}\Pi_{2122}^T & \gamma^{\frac{1}{4}}\Pi_{12212}^T & \Pi_{02222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ v_1^T u_2^T \\ v_2^T u_2^T \end{bmatrix} + \cdots$$

where  $[v_1 \ v_2]$  is unitary and  $\operatorname{Im} v_1 = \operatorname{Im} A_{21}$ . Only the lowest-order term of each element is kept for simplicity. The equation for each element can be found in Appendix 8.7.3.

**Proof.** See Appendix 8.7.3.

In the limit, when  $CF_2 = 0$  and  $C(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) \neq 0$ ,

$$\Pi = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 v_1 & u_2 v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \Pi_{02222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ v_1^T u_2^T \\ v_2^T u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.38)

Since Im  $v_1 = \text{Im } A_{21}$ ,  $\dot{u}_2^T u_1 = -u_2^T \dot{u}_1$  from  $u_2^T u_1 = 0$ ,  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  is unitary and Im  $u_1 = \text{Im } F_2$ ,

$$\operatorname{Im}[u_1 \ u_2 v_1] = \operatorname{Im}[u_1 \ u_2 (u_2^T A u_1 + \dot{u}_2^T u_1)] = \operatorname{Im}[u_1 \ u_2 u_2^T (A u_1 - \dot{u}_1)]$$
$$= \operatorname{Im}[u_1 \ (I - u_1 u_1^T) (A u_1 - \dot{u}_1)] = \operatorname{Im}[u_1 \ A u_1 - \dot{u}_1] = \operatorname{Im}[F_2 \ A F_2 - \dot{F}_2]$$

Therefore, Ker  $\Pi \supseteq \text{Im} [F_2 \ AF_2 - \dot{F}_2]$  in the limit. This is consistent with Theorem 8.2 and the result in (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000) derived by using the Goh transformation. For time-invariant systems, the result in Section 8.4 implies that  $\Pi_{02222}$  is positive definite when  $(C, A, F_2)$  does not have any invariant zero. If  $(C, A, F_2)$  has invariant zeros, the associated nuisance fault direction will be replaced by the invariant zero direction  $\nu$ . Since  $C\nu = CA\nu = 0$  (8.32), the case where  $C\nu = CA\nu = 0$  and  $CA^2\nu \neq 0$  is included in the case where  $CF_2 = C(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) = 0$  and  $C[A(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) - \frac{d}{d\tau}(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2)] \neq 0$  which can be considered similarly. Therefore, Ker  $\Pi = \text{Im} [F_2 \ AF_2 - \dot{F}_2]$  and  $\Pi_{02222}$  is positive definite.

### 8.5.2 Analysis

In this section, the inverse of  $\Pi$  is derived. This shows explicitly the characteristics of P near and in the limit. The discussion is limited to the time-invariant case because  $\Pi_{022}$  in (8.37) and  $\Pi_{02222}$ in (8.38) may not be invertible for the time-varying case. In Lemma 8.6, P is discussed when  $CF_2 \neq 0$ . In Lemma 8.7, P is discussed when  $CF_2 = 0$  and  $CAF_2 \neq 0$ . The higher-order case, such as  $CF_2 = CAF_2 = 0$  and  $CA^2F_2 \neq 0$ , can be considered similarly.

Lemma 8.6. When  $CF_2 \neq 0$ ,

$$P = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \left( \gamma^{-\frac{1}{2}} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{211}^{-1} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{211}^{-1} (\Pi_{212} \Pi_{022}^{-1} \Pi_{212}^T - \Pi_{411}) \Pi_{211}^{-1} & -\Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212} \Pi_{022}^{-1} \\ -\Pi_{022}^{-1} \Pi_{212}^T \Pi_{211}^{-1} & \Pi_{022}^{-1} \end{bmatrix} + \cdots \right) \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.39)

**Proof.** By using Lemma 8.4 and matrix inversion lemma, P in the above form is obtained. **Lemma 8.7.** When  $CF_2 = 0$  and  $CAF_2 \neq 0$ ,

$$P = \begin{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2v_1 \end{bmatrix} & u_2v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \bar{\Pi}_{11} & \bar{\Pi}_{12} \\ \bar{\Pi}_{12}^T & \Pi_{02222}^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ v_1^T u_2^T \\ v_2^T u_2^T \end{bmatrix} + \cdots$$
(8.40)

where

$$\begin{split} \bar{\Pi}_{11} = \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{-3/4} (\Pi_{311} - \Pi_{2121} \Pi_{12211}^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^T)^{-1} & -\gamma^{-1/2} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \\ -\gamma^{-1/2} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{-1} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} & \gamma^{-1/4} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \\ \bar{\Pi}_{12} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} (\Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2122} - \Pi_{12212}) \end{bmatrix}$$

Only the lowest-order term of each element is kept for simplicity.

**Proof.** See Appendix 8.7.4.

In the limit, when  $CF_2 \neq 0$ , Lemma 8.6 shows that P goes to infinity in the direction of Im  $F_2$ . When  $CF_2 = 0$  and  $CAF_2 \neq 0$ , Lemma 8.7 shows that P goes to infinity in the direction of Im  $[F_2 \ AF_2]$ .

**Remark 7.** By using the result in (Kwakernaak and Sivan, 1972b), for the time-invariant and infinite-time case, under the assumption that  $(C, A, F_2)$  does not have right-half plane invariant zeros,

$$\gamma P \to 0$$
 (8.41a)

$$L \to \frac{1}{\gamma^{1/2}} F_2 Q_2^{1/2} U^T V^{-1/2}$$
 (8.41b)

as  $\gamma \to 0$  where U is an arbitrary m by  $p_2$  matrix such that  $U^T U = I$ .

By multiplying (8.39) and (8.40) by  $\gamma$ , (8.41a) is satisfied. By substituting (8.39) into (8.14),

$$L \to \frac{1}{\gamma^{1/2}} u_1 \Pi_{211}^{-1} u_1^T C^T V^{-1}$$

as  $\gamma \to 0$ . Then, L goes to infinity along the direction of  $\frac{1}{\gamma^{1/2}}$  Im  $F_2$  which is consistent with (8.41b). By substituting (8.40) into (8.14),

$$\begin{split} L \to & \frac{1}{\gamma^{1/2}} u_1 \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} v_1^T u_2^T C^T \\ &+ \frac{1}{\gamma^{1/4}} u_2 v_1 (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} v_1^T u_2^T C^T \end{split}$$

as  $\gamma \to 0$ . Then, L goes to infinity essentially along the direction of  $\frac{1}{\gamma^{1/2}}$  Im  $F_2$  which is consistent with (8.41b). Note that L also goes to infinity along the direction of  $\frac{1}{\gamma^{1/4}}$  Im  $[AF_2 \ F_2]$ . Therefore, the perturbation method is consistent with (Kwakernaak and Sivan, 1972b), but provides more information about L and P than (Kwakernaak and Sivan, 1972b). The perturbation method can also be applied to the singular optimal control problem to obtain a more precise interpretation of the behavior of the Riccati equation near the singular surface.

## 8.6 Example

In this section, four numerical examples are used to demonstrate the performance and properties of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter. In Section 8.6.1, the filter is applied to a time-invariant system. In Section 8.6.2, the filter is applied to a time-varying system. In Section 8.6.3, the null space of the Riccati matrix  $\Pi$  in the limit is discussed. In Section 8.6.4, the effect of the target fault's power spectral density  $Q_1$  on the Riccati matrix P and the filter is discussed.

### 8.6.1 Example 1

In this section, three cases are presented to show the performance of the optimal stochastic fault detection filter. The time-invariant system is from (White and Speyer, 1987).

$$A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 3 & 4 \\ 1 & 2 & 3 \\ 0 & 2 & 5 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad C = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad F_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad F_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 5 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$$

 $F_1$  is the target fault direction.  $F_2$  is the nuisance fault direction. There is no process noise.

In the first case, the power spectral densities are chosen as  $Q_1 = 1$ ,  $Q_2 = 1$  and V = I. The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.13) when  $\gamma = 10^{-4}$  and  $10^{-6}$  are obtained, respectively. Figure 8.1 shows the frequency response from both faults to the residual (8.7). The left one is  $\gamma = 10^{-4}$  and the right one is  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$ . In each figure, there are two solid lines representing the frequency response from the target fault to the residuals with projectors (8.18) and (8.23), respectively. Note that the two solid lines overlap. The dashdot line and the dashed line represent the frequency response from the nuisance fault to the residuals with projectors (8.18) and (8.23), respectively. This case shows that the nuisance fault transmission can be reduced by using a smaller  $\gamma$  while the target fault transmission is not affected. Further, the projector (8.18), derived from solving the minimization problem, is better than (8.23), used by other approximate unknown input observers (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000), at low frequency. This suggests that (8.23) might not be the best choice for the approximate unknown input observer.

In the second case,  $Q_2 = 1$ , V = I and  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$ . The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.13) when  $Q_1 = 1$  and 10 are obtained, respectively. The left figure of Figure 8.2 shows the frequency response from the target fault to the residual. This case shows that the target fault transmission can be enhanced by using a larger  $Q_1$ .

In the third case,  $Q_1 = 1$ ,  $Q_2 = 1$  and  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$ . The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.13) when V = I and 10I are obtained, respectively. The right figure of Figure 8.2 shows the frequency response from the sensor noise to the residual. This case shows that the sensor noise transmission can be reduced by using a larger V.

#### 8.6.2 Example 2

A time-varying system is obtained by adding some time-varying elements to A and  $F_2$  matrices of the time-invariant system in previous section. C and  $F_1$  matrices are kept the same.

$$A = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos(t) & 3 + 2\sin(t) & 4\\ 1 & 2 & 3 - 2\cos(t)\\ 5\sin(t) & 2 & 5 + 3\cos(t) \end{bmatrix} , \quad F_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 5 - 2\cos(t)\\ 1\\ 1 + \sin(t) \end{bmatrix}$$

The Riccati equation (8.13) is solved with  $Q_1 = 1$ ,  $Q_2 = 1$ , V = I and  $\gamma = 10^{-5}$  for  $t \in [0, 25]$ . Figure 8.3 shows the time response of the residual (8.7) when there is no fault, a target fault and a nuisance fault, respectively. The left three figures use projector (8.18) and the right three figures use projector (8.25). In each case, there is no sensor noise. The faults are unit steps that

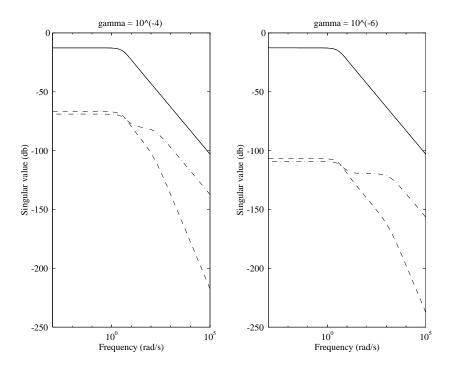


Figure 8.1: Frequency response from both faults to the residual

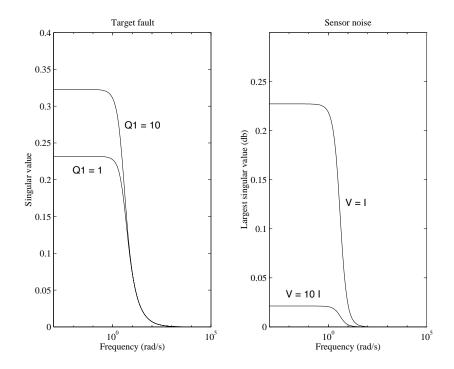


Figure 8.2: Frequency response from the target fault and the sensor noise to the residual

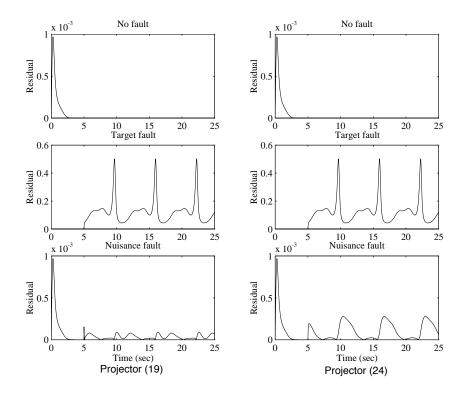


Figure 8.3: Time response of the residual

occur at the fifth second. There is a transient response until about two seconds due to the initial condition error. This example shows that the filter works well for time-varying systems. Further, the projector (8.18), derived from solving the minimization problem, is better than (8.25), used by other approximate unknown input observers (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000).

### 8.6.3 Example 3

In this section, four cases are presented to show the properties of the Riccati matrix  $\Pi$  in the limit. The first case shows that  $\operatorname{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains the nuisance fault direction and the invariant zero direction associated with the right-half plane invariant zero. One of the filter eigenvalues is near the mirror image of the invariant zero. The second case shows that none of the filter eigenvalues is near the mirror image of the invariant zero if the nuisance fault direction is modified. The third case shows that  $\operatorname{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains only the nuisance fault direction, but not the invariant zero direction associated with the left-half plane invariant zero. One of the filter eigenvalues is near the invariant zero. The fourth case shows that  $\operatorname{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains the nuisance fault direction and the invariant zero direction associated with the left-half plane invariant zero if the nuisance fault direction is modified. Further, none of the filter eigenvalues is near the invariant zero. In the first case, A and C matrices are the same as the example in Section 8.6.1 and

$$F_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1\\ -0.5\\ 0.5 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad F_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -3\\ 1\\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

 $(C, A, F_2)$  has an invariant zero at 3 and the invariant zero direction  $\nu$  is  $[1 \ 0 \ 0]^T$ . The power spectral densities are chosen as  $Q_1 = 1$ ,  $Q_2 = 1$  and V = I. The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.27) when  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$  and Lemma 8.4 when  $\gamma = 0$  are

$$\Pi|_{\gamma=10^{-6}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000\\ -0.0000 & 0.0010 & -0.0002\\ 0.0000 & -0.0002 & 0.0965 \end{bmatrix} , \quad \Pi|_{\gamma=0} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0\\ 0 & 0 & 0\\ 0 & 0 & 0.0965 \end{bmatrix}$$

This shows that  $\text{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains the nuisance fault direction and the invariant zero direction associated with the right-half plane invariant zero. The filter has an eigenvalue near the mirror image of the invariant zero at -3.00002.

In the second case, the nuisance fault direction used for the filter design is changed to  $\nu$ . The power spectral densities are the same. The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.27) when  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$  and Lemma 8.5 when  $\gamma = 0$  are

$$\Pi|_{\gamma=10^{-6}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000\\ -0.0000 & 0.0044 & -0.0009\\ 0.0000 & -0.0009 & 0.0967 \end{bmatrix} , \quad \Pi|_{\gamma=0} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0\\ 0 & 0 & 0\\ 0 & 0 & 0.0965 \end{bmatrix}$$

This shows that  $\operatorname{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains  $F_2$  and  $\nu$ . The filter does not have any eigenvalue near the mirror image of the invariant zero.

The third case is obtained from modifying the first case such that the invariant zero is in the left-half plane instead of the right-half plane. The system matrices are the same except

$$C = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad F_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1.5 \\ 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$$

 $(C, A, F_2)$  has an invariant zero at -2 and the invariant zero direction  $\nu$  is  $[0\ 1\ 0]^T$ . The power spectral densities are the same. The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.27) when  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$  and Lemma 8.4 when  $\gamma = 0$  are

$$\Pi|_{\gamma=10^{-6}} = \begin{bmatrix} 9.8610 & -6.1084 & -2.5869 \\ -6.1084 & 3.8176 & 1.5357 \\ -2.5869 & 1.5357 & 0.8127 \end{bmatrix} , \quad \Pi|_{\gamma=0} = \begin{bmatrix} 9.7791 & -6.0530 & -2.5626 \\ -6.0530 & 3.7801 & 1.5192 \\ -2.5626 & 1.5192 & 0.8055 \end{bmatrix}$$

This shows that  $\text{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains only the nuisance fault direction, but not the invariant zero direction associated with the left-half plane invariant zero. The filter has an eigenvalue near the invariant zero at -1.9999.

In the fourth case, the nuisance fault direction used for the filter design is changed to  $\nu$ . The power spectral densities are the same. The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.27) when  $\gamma = 10^{-6}$  and Lemma 8.5 when  $\gamma = 0$  are

$$\Pi|_{\gamma=10^{-6}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0890 & -0.0000 & -0.1292 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ -0.1292 & -0.0000 & 0.1951 \end{bmatrix} , \quad \Pi|_{\gamma=0} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0866 & 0 & -0.1299 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ -0.1299 & 0 & 0.1949 \end{bmatrix}$$

This shows that  $\operatorname{Ker}(\Pi|_{\gamma=0})$  contains  $F_2$  and  $\nu$ . The filter does not have any eigenvalue near the invariant zero.

#### 8.6.4 Example 4

This example shows how the target fault's power spectral density  $Q_1$  affects the Riccati matrix Pand the filter. The system matrices are

$$A = \begin{bmatrix} -3 & 2\\ -5 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad C = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0\\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad F_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1\\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \quad , \quad F_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0\\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$$

 $F_1$  is the target fault direction.  $F_2$  is the nuisance fault direction. There is no process noise.

The steady-state solutions to the Riccati equation (8.13) with  $Q_2 = 1$ , V = I and  $\gamma = 10^{-5}$ are obtained for  $Q_1$  between 0 and 12. When  $Q_1$  is larger than 12.99, there exists a finite escape time. The upper two figures of Figure 8.4 show how  $Q_1$  affects the definiteness of P by plotting the eigenvalues of P versus  $Q_1$ . When  $Q_1$  increases, one of the eigenvalues becomes smaller showing that P is less positive definite and eventually, P becomes indefinite. The lower two figures of Figure 8.4 show how  $Q_1$  affects the filter eigenvalues. When  $Q_1$  increases, one of the filter eigenvalues moves towards the imaginary axis. Note that it is possible that the filter is stable while P is indefinite. This is very different from (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Chen and Speyer, 2000) where  $\Pi$ , the inverse of P, is used because while P is indefinite and does not have a finite escape time,  $\Pi$  has a finite escape time. This implies that the optimal stochastic fault detection filter may be made more sensitive to the target fault than (Chen and Speyer, 2000).

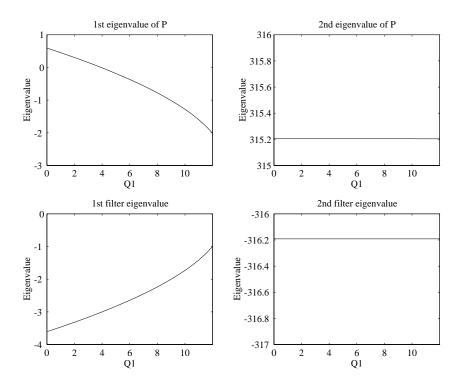


Figure 8.4: Eigenvalues of the Riccati matrix P and the filter for different  $Q_1$ 

# 8.7 Appendix

## 8.7.1 Proof of Lemma 8.3

By substituting (8.33) into (8.27) and collecting terms of common power,

$$\gamma^{-1} : \quad 0 = \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0 \tag{8.42a}$$

$$\gamma^{-3/4} : \qquad 0 = \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0 + \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_1 \tag{8.42b}$$

$$\gamma^{-1/2} : \qquad 0 = \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0 + \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_1 + \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2 \tag{8.42c}$$

$$\gamma^{-1/4} : \quad 0 = \Pi_3 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0 + \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_1 + \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2 + \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_3 \tag{8.42d}$$

$$\gamma^{0} : -\dot{\Pi}_{0} = \Pi_{0}A + A^{T}\Pi_{0} - C^{T}V^{-1}C + \Pi_{4}\bar{Q}_{2}\Pi_{0} + \Pi_{3}\bar{Q}_{2}\Pi_{1} + \Pi_{2}\bar{Q}_{2}\Pi_{2} + \Pi_{1}\bar{Q}_{2}\Pi_{3} + \Pi_{0}\bar{Q}_{2}\Pi_{4} - \Pi_{0}\bar{Q}_{1}\Pi_{0}$$

$$(8.42e)$$

$$\gamma^{1/4} : -\dot{\Pi}_1 = \Pi_1 A + A^T \Pi_1 + \Pi_5 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0 + \Pi_4 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_1 + \Pi_3 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2 + \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_3 + \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_4 + \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_5 - \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0 - \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_1$$
(8.42f)

$$\gamma^{1/2} : -\dot{\Pi}_2 = \Pi_2 A + A^T \Pi_2 + \Pi_6 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0 + \Pi_5 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_1 + \Pi_4 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2 + \Pi_3 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_3 + \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_4 + \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_5 + \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_6 - \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0 - \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_1 - \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_2$$

$$(8.42g)$$

$$\vdots$$

where  $\bar{Q}_2 = F_2 Q_2 F_2^T$  and  $\bar{Q}_1 = F_1 Q_1 F_1^T - B_w Q_w B_w^T$ .

From (8.42a), Ker  $\Pi_0$  contains  $F_2$ . Then,  $\Pi_0$  can be written as

$$\Pi_0 = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{022} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} = u_2 \Pi_{022} u_2^T$$
(8.43)

where  $\Pi_{022}$  is to be determined. (8.42b) is trivially satisfied because of (8.43). By substituting (8.43) into (8.42c),  $\Pi_1$  can be written as

$$\Pi_1 = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{122} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} = u_2 \Pi_{122} u_2^T$$
(8.44)

where  $\Pi_{122}$  is to be determined. (8.42d) is trivially satisfied because of (8.43) and (8.44).

By using (8.43) and (8.44), (8.42e) becomes

$$-\dot{\Pi}_0 = \Pi_0 A + A^T \Pi_0 - C^T V^{-1} C + \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2 - \Pi_0 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0$$
(8.45)

Let

$$\Pi_2 = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{211} & \Pi_{212} \\ \Pi_{212}^T & \Pi_{222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.46)

By multiplying (8.45) by  $[u_1 \ u_2]^T$  from the left and  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  from the right and substituting (8.43) and (8.46), (8.34) is obtained. Note that (8.34) is solved for  $\Pi_{022}$ ,  $\Pi_{211}$  and  $\Pi_{212}$ .

By using (8.43) and (8.44), (8.42f) becomes

$$-\dot{\Pi}_1 = \Pi_1 (A - \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0) + (A - \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0)^T \Pi_1 + \Pi_2 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_3 + \Pi_3 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2$$
(8.47)

Let

$$\Pi_3 = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{311} & \Pi_{312} \\ \Pi_{312}^T & \Pi_{322} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.48)

By multiplying (8.47) by  $[u_1 \ u_2]^T$  from the left and  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  from the right and substituting (8.43), (8.44), (8.46) and (8.48), (8.35) is obtained. Note that (8.35) is solved for  $\Pi_{122}$ ,  $\Pi_{311}$  and  $\Pi_{312}$ .

By using (8.43) and (8.44), (8.42g) becomes

$$-\dot{\Pi}_2 = \Pi_2 (A - \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0 + \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_4) + (A - \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_0 + \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_4)^T \Pi_2 + \Pi_3 \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_3 - \Pi_1 \bar{Q}_1 \Pi_1$$
(8.49)

Let

$$\Pi_4 = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{411} & \Pi_{412} \\ \Pi_{412}^T & \Pi_{422} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.50)

By multiplying (8.49) by  $[u_1 \ u_2]^T$  from the left and  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  from the right and substituting (8.43), (8.44), (8.46), (8.48) and (8.50),

$$0 = \Pi_{411}\sigma\Pi_{211} + \Pi_{211}\sigma\Pi_{411} + \Pi_{311}\sigma\Pi_{311} + \Pi_{211}A_{11} + A_{11}^{T}\Pi_{211} + \Pi_{212}A_{21} + A_{21}^{T}\Pi_{212}^{T} + \dot{\Pi}_{211} + \dot{\Pi}_{212}A_{21} + A_{21}^{T}\Pi_{212}^{T} + \dot{\Pi}_{211} + \dot{\Pi}_{212}A_{21} + A_{21}^{T}\Pi_{212} + \dot{\Pi}_{212}A_{22} + \Pi_{211}A_{12} + \Pi_{212}Q_{22}\Pi_{22} + \Pi_{211}Q_{12}\Pi_{22} + \Pi_{311}\sigma\Pi_{312} + \dot{\Pi}_{212} + \Pi_{212}A_{22} + \Pi_{211}A_{12} + \Pi_{212}Q_{22}\Pi_{022} - \Pi_{211}Q_{12}\Pi_{022} + \Pi_{311}\sigma\Pi_{312} + \dot{\Pi}_{212} + \dot{\Pi}_{212}A_{22} + \Pi_{211}A_{12} + \dot{\Pi}_{212} + \Pi_{212}Q_{22}\Pi_{22} + \sigma\Pi_{212}Q_{22}\Pi_{22} + \sigma\Pi_{212}Q_{22}\Pi_{22} + (A_{12} - Q_{12}\Pi_{022} + \sigma\Pi_{412})^{T}\Pi_{212} + \Pi_{312}^{T}\sigma\Pi_{312} - \Pi_{122}Q_{22}\Pi_{122} + \sigma\Pi_{412} + \sigma\Pi_{412} + (A_{12} - Q_{12}\Pi_{022} + \sigma\Pi_{412})^{T}\Pi_{212} + \Pi_{312}^{T}\sigma\Pi_{312} - \Pi_{122}Q_{22}\Pi_{122} + \sigma\Pi_{412} + \sigma\Pi_{41} + \sigma\Pi_{41} + \sigma\Pi_{41} + \sigma\Pi_{41$$

Note that (8.51) is solved for  $\Pi_{222}$ ,  $\Pi_{411}$  and  $\Pi_{412}$ . In (8.51a) and (8.51b),  $\dot{\Pi}_{211}$  and  $\dot{\Pi}_{212}$  are known by taking the derivative of (8.34a) and (8.34b). The same procedure can be done for the higher-order terms if needed.

**Remark 8.** For time-invariant systems,  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  can be obtained from the singular value decomposition of  $F_2Q_2F_2^T$  and  $[\dot{u}_1 \ \dot{u}_2] = 0$ . For time-varying systems,  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  have to be formed differently. Since Im  $u_1 = \text{Im } F_2$ ,  $u_1$  can be chosen as  $F_2(F_2^TF_2)^{-1/2}$ . Since  $[u_1 \ u_2]$  is unitary,  $u_2$ has to satisfy  $u_1^Tu_2 = 0$  and  $u_2^Tu_2 = I$ . Define  $U_1 = I - u_1u_1^T$ . Since  $u_1^TU_1 = 0$ , the first column of  $u_2$ , called  $u_{21}$ , can be chosen as  $u_{21} = U_{1i}(U_{1i}^TU_{1i})^{-1/2}$  where  $U_{1i}$  is any nonzero column of  $U_1$ . Note that  $u_1^Tu_{21} = 0$  and  $u_{21}^Tu_{21} = 1$ . Next, define  $U_2 = I - [u_1 \ u_{21}][u_1 \ u_{21}]^T$ . Since  $[u_1 \ u_{21}]^TU_2 = 0$ , the second column of  $u_2$ , called  $u_{22}$ , can be chosen as  $u_{22} = U_{2i}(U_{2i}^TU_{2i})^{-1/2}$  where  $U_{2i}$  is any nonzero column of  $U_2$ . Note that  $u_1^T[u_{21} \ u_{22}] = 0$  and  $[u_{21} \ u_{22}]^T[u_{21} \ u_{22}] = I$ . Other directions of  $u_2$  can be obtained similarly. Note that  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  are not unique. The derivative of  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  can also be obtained since  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  are explicitly written as functions of time.

#### 8.7.2 Proof of Lemma 8.4

When  $CF_2 \neq 0$ ,  $R_{11}$  is positive definite because Im  $u_1 = \text{Im } F_2$ . Then, from (8.34a),

$$\Pi_{211} = R_{11}^{1/2} (R_{11}^{1/2} \sigma R_{11}^{1/2})^{-1/2} R_{11}^{1/2}$$

Note that  $\Pi_{211}$  is positive definite. From (8.34b),

$$\Pi_{212} = \sigma^{-1} \Pi_{211}^{-1} (R_{12} - A_{21}^T \Pi_{022})$$
(8.52)

By substituting (8.52) into (8.34c) and using (8.34a),

$$-\dot{\Pi}_{022} = \Pi_{022}(A_{22} - A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}R_{12}) + (A_{22} - A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}R_{12})^T\Pi_{022} + \Pi_{022}(A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}A_{21}^T - Q_{22})\Pi_{022} - (R_{22} - R_{12}^TR_{11}^{-1}R_{12})$$

$$(8.53)$$

Therefore, the zeroth-order term  $\Pi_0$  (8.43) can be obtained by solving (8.53). Part of the secondorder term  $\Pi_2$  (8.46) can be obtained from (8.34a) and (8.52).

From (8.35a),

$$\Pi_{311} = 0 \tag{8.54}$$

because  $\sigma$  and  $\Pi_{211}$  are positive definite. By substituting (8.54) into (8.35b),

$$\Pi_{312} = -\sigma^{-1}\Pi_{211}^{-1}A_{21}^{T}\Pi_{122} \tag{8.55}$$

By substituting (8.55) into (8.35c),

$$\dot{\Pi}_{122} = \Pi_{122} (-A_{22} + Q_{22} \Pi_{022} + A_{21} \Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212}) + (-A_{22} + Q_{22} \Pi_{022} + A_{21} \Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212})^T \Pi_{122} \quad (8.56)$$

Since (8.56) is a homogeneous equation and the initial condition is zero,

$$\Pi_{122} = 0 \tag{8.57}$$

By substituting (8.57) into (8.55),

$$\Pi_{312} = 0 \tag{8.58}$$

Therefore, the first-order term  $\Pi_1$  (8.44) is zero from (8.57). Part of the third-order term  $\Pi_3$  (8.48) is also zero from (8.54) and (8.58).

By substituting (8.54) into (8.51a) and (8.51b),

$$0 = \Pi_{411}\sigma\Pi_{211} + \Pi_{211}\sigma\Pi_{411} + \Pi_{211}A_{11} + A_{11}^T\Pi_{211} + \Pi_{212}A_{21} + A_{21}^T\Pi_{212}^T + \dot{\Pi}_{211}$$
(8.59)

$$\Pi_{412} = -\sigma^{-1}\Pi_{211}^{-1} [A_{21}^T \Pi_{222} + \Pi_{411}\sigma\Pi_{212} + A_{11}^T \Pi_{212} + \Pi_{212}A_{22} + \Pi_{211}A_{12} - \Pi_{212}Q_{22}\Pi_{022} - \Pi_{211}Q_{12}\Pi_{022} + \dot{\Pi}_{211}]$$
(8.60)

Define  $\bar{\Pi}_{222} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \Pi_{222} - \Pi_{212}^T \Pi_{211}^{-1} \Pi_{212}$ . By substituting (8.57), (8.58) and (8.60) into (8.51c) and using (8.59),

$$\dot{\bar{\Pi}}_{222} = \bar{\Pi}_{222}(-A_{22} + Q_{22}\Pi_{022} + A_{21}\Pi_{211}^{-1}\Pi_{212}) + (-A_{22} + Q_{22}\Pi_{022} + A_{21}\Pi_{211}^{-1}\Pi_{212})^T \bar{\Pi}_{222}$$
(8.61)

Therefore, the second-order term  $\Pi_2$  (8.46) can be obtained from (8.34a), (8.52) and (8.61). Part of the fourth-order term  $\Pi_4$  (8.50) can be obtained from (8.59) and (8.60). In (8.59) and (8.60),  $\dot{\Pi}_{211}$  and  $\dot{\Pi}_{212}$  are known by taking the derivative of (8.34a) and (8.52). The same procedure can be done for the higher-order terms if needed, i.e., obtaining  $\Pi_{322}$  and  $\Pi_{422}$ .

Remark 9. Since  $\Pi_{211}$  and  $\Pi_{212}$ , the lowest-order terms of the (1,1) and (1,2) elements of the expansion of  $\Pi$ , are obtained from the algebraic equations (8.34a) and (8.52), the initial condition  $\Pi(t_0) = P_0^{-1}$  cannot be completely satisfied. This is because the dimension of the differential Riccati equation (8.27) is reduced in the limit as  $\gamma \to 0$ . This leads to the occurrence of a boundary layer (Nayfeh, 1973). Note that the expansion of  $\Pi$  (8.36) is valid everywhere except near  $\tau = 0$  and is called the outer expansion. The inner expansion, which is only valid near  $\tau = 0$  and approximates the boundary layer, can be obtained by using fast time scales (Nayfeh, 1973). Since the inner expansion is only valid for a very short period of time, the focus will be placed on generating the boundary layer which will be used as the initial condition of the outer expansion. Note that only the (2,2) element of the outer expansion needs an initial condition. By applying a new fast time scale  $\zeta = \tau/\gamma$  to (8.27) and substituting

$$\Pi = \Pi_0^{IN} + \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_2^{IN} + \gamma \Pi_4^{IN} + \cdots$$

where the superscript IN denotes the inner expansion, the collection of terms of common power yields the asymptotic boundary layer dynamics as

$$\gamma^{-1} : -\frac{d}{d\zeta} \Pi_0^{IN} = \Pi_0^{IN} \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0^{IN} \qquad , \quad \Pi_0^{IN}(t_0) = \Pi(t_0)$$
  
$$\gamma^{-1/2} : -\frac{d}{d\zeta} \Pi_2^{IN} = \Pi_2^{IN} \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_0^{IN} + \Pi_0^{IN} \bar{Q}_2 \Pi_2^{IN} \quad , \quad \Pi_2^{IN}(t_0) = 0$$
  
$$\vdots$$

The initial condition of the outer expansion is obtained by matching it with the steady-state solution of the inner expansion (Nayfeh, 1973) as

$$\Pi_{022}|_{\tau=t_0} = \Pi_{022}^{IN}|_{\zeta \to \infty}$$
$$\Pi_{222}|_{\tau=t_0} = \Pi_{222}^{IN}|_{\zeta \to \infty}$$

Since  $\bar{Q}_2 = F_2 Q_2 F_2^T$  is a priori known,  $\Pi_{022}(t_0)$  and  $\Pi_{222}(t_0)$  can be obtained a priori. The initial condition of the higher-order terms can be obtained similarly. Note that in the limit as

 $\gamma \to 0$ , the fast time scale  $\zeta \to \infty$  and there is an instant jump at the initial time. This is consistent with the Goh transformation (Chung and Speyer, 1998; Bell and Jacobson, 1975).

**Remark 10.** By using (8.52) and (8.53),

$$-A_{22} + Q_{22}\Pi_{022} + A_{21}\Pi_{211}^{-1}\Pi_{212} = -(A_{22} - A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}R_{12}) - (A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}A_{21}^{T} - Q_{22})\Pi_{022}$$
$$= (A_{22} - A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}R_{12}) - \Pi_{022}^{-1}(R_{22} - R_{12}^{T}R_{11}^{-1}R_{12})$$
(8.62)

For the time-invariant and infinite-time case, given that  $(A_{22} - A_{21}R_{11}^{-1}R_{12}) - \prod_{022}^{-1}(R_{22} - R_{12}^T R_{11}^T R_{12})$ , the closed-loop A matrix of (8.53), is stable. Then, from (8.61),

$$\Pi_{222} = 0$$

### 8.7.3 Proof of Lemma 8.5

When  $CF_2 = 0$ ,  $R_{11} = 0$  and  $R_{12} = 0$  because Im  $u_1 = \text{Im } F_2$ . From (8.34a),

$$\Pi_{211} = 0 \tag{8.63}$$

because  $\sigma$  is positive definite. By substituting (8.63) into (8.34b),

$$\Pi_{022}A_{21} = 0 \tag{8.64}$$

Then,  $\Pi_{022}$  can be written as

$$\Pi_{022} = \begin{bmatrix} v_1 & v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \Pi_{02222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.65)

and

$$\Pi_{212} = \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{2121} & \Pi_{2122} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.66)

where  $[v_1 \ v_2]$  is unitary and  $\operatorname{Im} v_1 = \operatorname{Im} A_{21}$ . By multiplying (8.34c) by  $[v_1 \ v_2]^T$  from the left and  $[v_1 \ v_2]$  from the right and substituting (8.65) and (8.66),

$$0 = \Pi_{2121}^T \sigma \Pi_{2121} - R_{2211} \tag{8.67a}$$

$$0 = \Pi_{2121}^T \sigma \Pi_{2122} + A_{2221}^T \Pi_{02222} - R_{2212}$$
(8.67b)

$$-\dot{\Pi}_{02222} = \Pi_{02222} A_{2222} + A_{2222}^T \Pi_{02222} - \Pi_{02222} Q_{2222} \Pi_{02222} - R_{2222} + \Pi_{2122}^T \sigma \Pi_{2122}$$
(8.67c)

where

$$\begin{bmatrix} A_{2211} & A_{2212} \\ A_{2221} & A_{2222} \end{bmatrix} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix} A_{22} \begin{bmatrix} v_1 & v_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \dot{v}_1^T v_1 & \dot{v}_1^T v_2 \\ \dot{v}_2^T v_1 & \dot{v}_2^T v_2 \end{bmatrix}$$
$$\begin{bmatrix} Q_{2211} & Q_{2212} \\ Q_{2212}^T & Q_{2222} \end{bmatrix} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix} Q_{22} \begin{bmatrix} v_1 & v_2 \end{bmatrix}$$
$$\begin{bmatrix} R_{2211} & R_{2212} \\ R_{2212}^T & R_{2222} \end{bmatrix} \stackrel{\triangle}{=} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix} R_{22} \begin{bmatrix} v_1 & v_2 \end{bmatrix}$$

Note that  $\Pi_{2121}$  cannot be determined uniquely from (8.67a) because it is not symmetric. However, additional constraints will be obtained later to determine  $\Pi_{2121}$  with (8.67a). Since Im  $u_1 = \text{Im } F_2$ ,  $Cu_1 = 0$  and  $C(Au_1 - \dot{u}_1) \neq 0$ . Since  $R_{2211} = v_1^T u_2^T C^T V^{-1} C u_2 v_1$  and Im  $v_1 = \text{Im } A_{21}$ ,  $R_{2211}$  is positive definite because

$$A_{21}^T u_2^T C^T V^{-1} C u_2 A_{21} = (u_1^T A^T u_2 - \dot{u}_1^T u_2) u_2^T C^T V^{-1} C u_2 (u_2^T A u_1 - u_2^T \dot{u}_1)$$
  
=  $(u_1^T A^T - \dot{u}_1^T) (I - u_1 u_1^T) C^T V^{-1} C (I - u_1 u_1^T) (A u_1 - \dot{u}_1) = (A u_1 - \dot{u}_1)^T C^T V^{-1} C (A u_1 - \dot{u}_1) > 0$ 

Therefore, ,  $\Pi_{2121}$  is invertible. Then, from (8.67b),

$$\Pi_{2122} = \sigma^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^{-T} (R_{2212} - A_{2221}^T \Pi_{02222})$$
(8.68)

By substituting (8.68) into (8.67c) and using (8.67a),

$$-\dot{\Pi}_{02222} = \Pi_{02222} (A_{2222} - A_{2221} R_{2211}^{-1} R_{2212}) + (A_{2222} - A_{2221} R_{2211}^{-1} R_{2212})^T \Pi_{02222} + \Pi_{02222} (A_{2221} R_{2211}^{-1} A_{2221}^T - Q_{2222}) \Pi_{02222} - (R_{2222} - R_{2212}^T R_{2211}^{-1} R_{2212})$$
(8.69)

Therefore, the zeroth-order term  $\Pi_0$  (8.43) can be obtained from (8.65) and (8.69). Part of the second-order term  $\Pi_2$  (8.46) can be obtained from (8.63).

By substituting (8.63) into (8.35a), the equation becomes trivial. By substituting (8.63) into (8.51a),

$$0 = \Pi_{311} \sigma \Pi_{311} + \Pi_{212} A_{21} + A_{21}^T \Pi_{212}^T$$
(8.70)

By substituting (8.66) into (8.70),

$$0 = \Pi_{311} \sigma \Pi_{311} + \Pi_{2121} v_1^T A_{21} + A_{21}^T v_1 \Pi_{2121}^T$$
(8.71)

because  $v_2^T A_{21} = 0$ . Let

$$\Pi_{122} = \begin{bmatrix} v_1 & v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{12211} & \Pi_{12212} \\ \Pi_{12212}^T & \Pi_{12222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$
(8.72)

and

$$\Pi_{312} = \begin{bmatrix} \Pi_{3121} & \Pi_{3122} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix}$$

$$(8.73)$$

By multiplying (8.35b) by  $[v_1 \ v_2]$  from the right and substituting (8.63), (8.66) and (8.72),

$$\Pi_{12211} = -(A_{21}^T v_1)^{-1} \Pi_{311} \sigma \Pi_{2121}$$
(8.74a)

$$\Pi_{12212} = -(A_{21}^T v_1)^{-1} \Pi_{311} \sigma \Pi_{2122}$$
(8.74b)

Note that  $v_1^T A_{21}$  is invertible because  $\operatorname{Im} A_{21} = \operatorname{Im} v_1$ . Since  $\Pi_{12211}$  is symmetric,

$$(A_{21}^T v_1)^{-1} \Pi_{311} \sigma \Pi_{2121} = \Pi_{2121}^T \sigma \Pi_{311} (v_1^T A_{21})^{-1}$$
(8.75)

By combining (8.75) with (8.67a) and (8.71),  $\Pi_{2121}$  and  $\Pi_{311}$  can be determine uniquely. By multiplying (8.35c) by  $[v_1 \ v_2]^T$  from the left and  $[v_1 \ v_2]$  from the right and substituting (8.65), (8.66) (8.72) and (8.73),

$$0 = \Pi_{2121}^{T} \sigma \Pi_{3121} + \Pi_{3121}^{T} \sigma \Pi_{2121} + \Pi_{12211} A_{2211} + \Pi_{12212} A_{2221} + A_{2211}^{T} \Pi_{12211} + A_{2221}^{T} \Pi_{12212}^{T} + \dot{\Pi}_{12211}$$

$$(8.76a)$$

$$0 = \Pi_{2121}^{T} \sigma \Pi_{3122} + \Pi_{3121}^{T} \sigma \Pi_{2122} + A_{2221}^{T} \Pi_{12222} + A_{2211}^{T} \Pi_{12212} + \Pi_{12211} A_{2212} + \Pi_{12212} A_{2222} - \Pi_{12211} Q_{2212} \Pi_{02222} - \Pi_{12212} Q_{2222} \Pi_{02222} + \dot{\Pi}_{12212}$$

$$(8.76b)$$

$$\dot{\Pi}_{12222} = \Pi_{12222} (A_{2222} - Q_{2222} \Pi_{02222}) + (A_{2222} - Q_{2222} \Pi_{02222})^{T} \Pi_{12222} + \Pi_{12211}^{T} (A_{2212} - Q_{2212} \Pi_{02222}) + (A_{2212} - Q_{2212} \Pi_{02222})^{T} \Pi_{12212} + \Pi_{12212}^{T} \sigma \Pi_{3122} + \Pi_{3122}^{T} \sigma \Pi_{2122}$$

$$(8.76c)$$

From (8.76b),

$$\Pi_{3122} = -\sigma^{-1}\Pi_{2121}^{-T} (\Pi_{3121}^{T}\sigma\Pi_{2122} + A_{2221}^{T}\Pi_{12222} + A_{2211}^{T}\Pi_{12212} + \Pi_{12211}A_{2212} + \Pi_{12212}A_{2222} - \Pi_{12211}Q_{2212}\Pi_{02222} - \Pi_{12212}Q_{2222}\Pi_{02222} + \dot{\Pi}_{12212})$$

$$(8.77)$$

By substituting (8.77) into (8.76c) and using (8.76a),

$$-\dot{\Pi}_{12222} = \Pi_{12222} (A_{2222} - Q_{2222}\Pi_{02222} - A_{2221}\Pi_{2121}^{-1}\Pi_{2122}) + (A_{2222} - Q_{2222}\Pi_{02222} - A_{2221}\Pi_{2121}^{-1}\Pi_{2122})^{T}\Pi_{12222} + \Pi_{12212}^{T} (A_{2212} - Q_{2212}\Pi_{02222}) + (A_{2212} - Q_{2212}\Pi_{02222})^{T}\Pi_{12212} + \Pi_{2122}^{T}\Pi_{2121}^{-T} (\Pi_{12211}A_{2211} + A_{2211}^{T}\Pi_{12211} + \Pi_{12212}A_{2221} + A_{2221}^{T}\Pi_{12212}^{T} + \dot{\Pi}_{12212})\Pi_{2121}^{-1}\Pi_{2122} - \Pi_{2122}^{T}\Pi_{2121}^{-T} (\Pi_{12211}A_{2212} - \Pi_{12211}Q_{2212}\Pi_{02222} + \Pi_{12212}A_{2222} - \Pi_{12212}Q_{2222}\Pi_{02222} + A_{2211}^{T}\Pi_{12212} + A_{2221}^{T}\Pi_{12222} + \dot{\Pi}_{12212} Q_{2222}\Pi_{02222} + A_{2211}^{T}\Pi_{12212} - (\Pi_{12211}A_{2212} - \Pi_{12211}Q_{2212}\Pi_{02222} + \Pi_{12212}Q_{2222}\Pi_{02222} + A_{2211}^{T}\Pi_{12212} + A_{2221}^{T}\Pi_{12212} + \dot{\Pi}_{12212})^{T}\Pi_{2121}^{-1}\Pi_{2122}$$
(8.78)

Therefore, part of the second-order term  $\Pi_2$  (8.46) and part of the third-order term  $\Pi_3$  (8.48) can be obtained by solving (8.67a), (8.71) and (8.75) and using (8.66) and (8.68). The first-order term  $\Pi_1$  (8.44) can be obtained from (8.72), (8.74) and (8.78). Part of the third-order term  $\Pi_3$  (8.48) can be obtained from (8.73), (8.76a) and (8.77). The same procedure can be done for the higher order terms if needed, i.e., obtaining  $\Pi_{222}$  and  $\Pi_{322}$ .

Therefore,  $\Pi$  can be expressed as

$$\Pi = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{3/4} \Pi_{311} & \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_{212} \\ \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_{212}^T & \begin{bmatrix} v_1 & v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12211} & \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12212} \\ \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12212}^T & \Pi_{02222} + \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} v_1^T \\ v_2^T \end{bmatrix} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ u_2^T \end{bmatrix} + \cdots$$

$$= \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2 v_1 & u_2 v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{3/4} \Pi_{311} & \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_{2121} & \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_{2122} \\ \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_{2122}^T & \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12211} & \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12212} \\ \gamma^{1/2} \Pi_{2122}^T & \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12212} & \Pi_{02222} + \gamma^{1/4} \Pi_{12222} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ v_1^T u_2^T \\ v_1^T u_2^T \end{bmatrix} + \cdots$$

Note that only the lowest-order term for each element is kept for simplicity.

**Remark 11.** By multiplying (8.64) by  $u_2$  from the left and substituting  $\dot{u}_2^T u_1 = -u_2^T \dot{u}_1$ ,

$$\Pi_0(Au_1 - \dot{u}_1) = 0$$

Since  $\operatorname{Im} u_1 = \operatorname{Im} F_2$ ,  $\Pi_0(AF_2 - \dot{F}_2) = 0$ . Therefore,  $\operatorname{Ker} \Pi_0$  contains  $F_2$  and  $AF_2$ .

**Remark 12.** The initial condition of  $\Pi_{02222}$  and  $\Pi_{12222}$  can be obtained by using a fast time scale similarly as Lemma 8.4.

## 8.7.4 Proof of Lemma 8.7

By using Lemma 8.5 and matrix inversion lemma,

$$P = \Pi^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2v_1 & u_2v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{3/4}\Pi_{311} & \gamma^{1/2}\Pi_{2121} & \gamma^{1/2}\Pi_{2122} \\ \gamma^{1/2}\Pi_{2121}^T & \gamma^{1/4}\Pi_{12211} & \gamma^{1/4}\Pi_{12212} \\ \gamma^{1/2}\Pi_{2122}^T & \gamma^{1/4}\Pi_{12212}^T & \Pi_{02222} \end{bmatrix}^{-1} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ v_1^Tu_2^T \\ v_2^Tu_2^T \end{bmatrix} + \cdots$$
$$= \begin{bmatrix} u_1 & u_2v_1 \end{bmatrix} u_2v_2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \bar{\Pi}_{11} & \bar{\Pi}_{12} \\ \bar{\Pi}_{12}^T & \Pi_{02222}^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u_1^T \\ v_1^Tu_2^T \\ v_2^Tu_2^T \end{bmatrix} + \cdots$$

where

$$\bar{\Pi}_{11} = \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{-3/4} (\Pi_{311} - \Pi_{2121} \Pi_{12211}^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^{T})^{-1} & -\gamma^{-1/2} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \\ -\gamma^{-1/2} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} & \gamma^{-1/4} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \\ \bar{\Pi}_{12} = \begin{bmatrix} \gamma^{-1/4} [\Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121} (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} \Pi_{12212} - (\Pi_{311} - \Pi_{2121} \Pi_{12211}^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^{T})^{-1} \Pi_{2122} ] \\ (\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121})^{-1} (\Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2122})^{-1} (\Pi_{2121}^{T} \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2122})^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \end{bmatrix}$$

Note that  $\Pi_{311}$ ,  $\Pi_{12211}$  and  $\Pi_{02222}$  are invertible from Appendix 8.7.3. By using (8.74a) and (8.71),

$$\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121} = \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} (A_{21}^T v_1) \Pi_{2121}^T (v_1^T A_{21})^{-1}$$

Since  $\Pi_{2121}$  is invertible,  $\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^T \Pi_{311}^{-1} \Pi_{2121}$  is invertible. By using matrix inversion lemma,

$$(\Pi_{311} - \Pi_{2121}\Pi_{12211}^{-1}\Pi_{2121}^{T})^{-1} = \Pi_{311}^{-1} + \Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2121}(\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T}\Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2121})^{-1}\Pi_{2121}^{T}\Pi_{311}^{-1}$$

Then,  $\Pi_{311} - \Pi_{2121} \Pi_{12211}^{-1} \Pi_{2121}^{T}$  is also invertible.

By using matrix inversion lemma and substituting (8.74) and (8.75), the coefficient of the  $\gamma^{-1/4}$  term in (1, 1)-element of  $\overline{\Pi}_{12}$  is zero.

$$\Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2121}(\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T}\Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2121})^{-1}\Pi_{12212} - (\Pi_{311} - \Pi_{2121}\Pi_{12211}^{-1}\Pi_{2121}^{T})^{-1}\Pi_{2122}$$
  
= $\Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2121}(\Pi_{12211} - \Pi_{2121}^{T}\Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2121})^{-1}(\Pi_{12212} - \Pi_{2121}^{T}\Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2122}) - \Pi_{311}^{-1}\Pi_{2122}$   
= $0$ 

Then,  $\bar{\Pi}_{12}$  remains finite in the limit.

# Chapter 9

# Conclusion

ANALYTICAL REDUNDANCY is a viable approach to vehicle health monitoring. The fault detection filters developed here as a point design for the longitudinal dynamics of the vehicle are evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. The filter residuals quickly and clearly respond to the introduction of faults even under various disturbances and uncertainties including sensor noise, road noise, system parameter variations, unmodeled dynamics and nonlinearities. The design as presented is intended to be packaged as a module to be used by the vehicle health management system under development by the UC Berkeley team. In the second year of the project, fault detection filters for the lateral dynamics of the vehicle will be developed and evaluated in real-time on a PATH Buick LeSabre at Crow's Landing. Upon the completion of the entire residual generator, the residual processor will also be developed and evaluated.

# Acknowledgement

We would like to thank Xiao-Yun Lu for helping us to carry out the experiments at Crow's Landing and Paul Kretz for helping us to develop the input/output interface between our laptop and PATH computer. In addition, we would like to thank Gurprit Hansra and Hassan Aboukhadijeh at California Department of Transportation, and Dan Empey and Chin-Woo Tan from PATH for their guidance and support.

# Appendix A

# Vehicle Dynamics Data

# A.1 Linear Vehicle Model at 20 m/s

The reduced-order longitudinal model derived when the vehicle is travelling at 20 m/s is

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu$$
$$y = Cx$$

where

The actuator fault directions are

$$F_{u_{\alpha}} = \begin{bmatrix} 2.6048 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, F_{u_{T_b}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 1.2500 \end{bmatrix}$$

The sensor fault directions are

$$F_{y_{m_p}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0517 & -0.4718 \\ 0 & 19.5672 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 &$$

	Γ 0	-0.0000		Γ 0	ך 0.0000 ך
	0.0000	84.9095		-0.0000	0.0000
	-0.0012	0.0000		0.0001	-0.0000
	0.0000	0.5530		-0.0000	0.5226
<i>F</i> _	-0.0100	-0.0425	E –	0.0001	0.0187
$F_{y_{\bar{w}_f}} =$	0.0021	0.0008	, $F_{y_{\bar{w}_r}} =$	-0.0009	-0.0001
	0.0008	-0.3221		-0.0001	0.5477
	-0.0199	-0.0364		0.0021	-0.0127
	-0.0126	0.1033		0.0015	-0.1268
	-0.0000	0.0000		0.0000	-0.0000

The modified brake actuator fault direction is

$$F_{u_{T_b}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & -0.0549 \\ 0 & -0.0019 \\ 0 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 1.2500 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

# A.2 Linear Vehicle Model at 24 m/s

The reduced-order longitudinal model derived when the vehicle is travelling at 24 m/s is

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bu$$
$$y = Cx$$

where

A =	-10.4692 327.7406 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	$\begin{array}{c} -0.1177 \\ -53.2410 \\ 0.0550 \\ -0.0001 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ -0.0263 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 552.4915\\ -0.5721\\ 0.0007\\ 0.0013\\ 0\\ 0.2684\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ -0.7238\\ 0.0007\\ -0.0000\\ 1.0000\\ 0\\ -0.0004\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\end{array}$	4 - 44 - 11 6	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 21.7763\\ 3.3440\\ 8.3575\\ 0\\ 0\\ 4.1535\\ 66.3436\\ 8.6827\\ 0\end{array}$
L	0 46710.0274 -46.7168 -155.8232 -24.0000 0 -536.7500 -70.2379 85.4543 0	Ŭ	$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 03 \\ 22058. \\ 50 \\ -21. \\ 96 \\ 112. \\ 0 \\ 00 \\ 55 \\ -60. \end{array}$	$\begin{matrix} 0 \\ 6614 \\ 8174 \\ 0 \\ 0991 \\ 112 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 2901 \\ 117 \\ 2621 \end{matrix}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ 0\\ .1475\\ .0787\\ 0\\ 0\\ .3615\\ 0\\ .6411\\ 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0\\ -0.0672\\ -0.0019\\ 0.0000\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0\\ 0.0009\\ 0\\ 0\\ -1.2500 \end{array}$
B =	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$ \begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 500 \end{array} $				
C =	19.3272 0 1.0 0 0.0	$0 \\ 0000 \\ 0550 -0. \\ 0456 6.$	2989 - 0.0	$\begin{array}{cccc} 0083 & -503 \ 0086 & -511 \ 0 & 0 \ 0 \ 0 & 0 \ 0 \ 0 & 0 \ 0 \ 0$	$-0.0 \\ -0.0$	008

The actuator fault directions are

The sensor fault directions are

$$F_{y_{m_p}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0517 & -0.5417 \\ 0 & 16.9575 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 &$$

$$F_{y\bar{w}_{f}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & -0.0000 \\ 0.0000 & 87.7128 \\ -1.0008 & -0.0000 \\ 0.0008 & 43.5788 \\ -0.0203 & -0.0190 \\ 0.0008 & 1.3961 \\ 1.3961 & 1.8008 \\ 0.0044 & -1.5758 \\ 0.0053 & -1.0948 \\ -0.0664 & 0.0831 \end{bmatrix}, F_{y\bar{w}_{r}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & -0.0000 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ -0.0007 & -0.0093 \\ -0.0093 & 0.4433 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0090 \\ 0.0002 & -0.0899 \\ 0.0004 & -0.0006 \end{bmatrix}$$

The modified brake actuator fault direction is

$$F_{u_{T_b}} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & -0.0672 \\ 0 & -0.0019 \\ 0 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \\ 1.2500 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

# Appendix B

# Fault Detection Filter Design Data

## B.1 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 1

For the unknown input observer that detects the engine speed sensor fault,

	1350.3961	0.8773		-0.0314	_	-0.0002		0006		0000
	0.8773	5.8668	-	-2.8248		0.6544	-0.	0557	0.	0257
	0.0109	-2.8069	13312	82.9651	-90	)2.0962	255849.	7988	-166.	3382
	-0.0002	0.6556	-9	02.3711	13537	75.0589	-33.	8725	4381.	7814
P =	0.0002	-0.0554	255	84.9799	-3	33.8672	491.	7016	-3.	7318
1 —	-0.0000	0.0257	-1	66.3452	438	81.7813	-3.	7319	141.	8424
	-0.0152	4.0639	-18569	76.7902	803	35.9323 -	-35688.	7429	451.	3924
	-0.0000	-0.0176	-52	89.7022	-451	18.5004	-101.	1068	-145.	7055
	-0.0001	0.0250	-68	81.4187	-342	27.5537	-131.	8300	-110.	2308
	0.0007	-0.1905		8.8376	18	82.6973	1698.	4032	-3.	1905
	0.0	0437	0.0001	0.	0002	-0	,0021 J			
			-0.0174		0250		.1917			
	-1856976.7		289.7133	-6881.4		88375				
	8036.3		518.4993	-3427.			.6791			
	-35689.7	7427 -1	01.1070	-131.	8301	1698	.4033			
	451.4		45.7055	-110.2	2308	-3	.1910			
	2590594.7	7134 71	52.1045	9426.	9054	-123261	.3718			
	7152.0	0890 1	72.0752	141.	9931	-359	.2548			
	9426.8	3972 1	41.9931	122.	5893	-462	.9663			
	-123261.3	3702 -	-3.5926	-462.	9667	5867	.1766			
	F 26099.3883	0.8773		0.0512		0.038	0	0	٦ 0082	
	16.9551	5.8668		-0.00012		6.754		-19.		
	0.2101	-2.8069		554.4186		1794.944		-7332.		
	-0.0046	0.6556		548.0051		17831.255		28272.		
_	0.0040	-0.0554		207.9335		-109.811			6574	
L =	-0.0002	0.0257		384.9513		38250.622		56276.		
	-0.2932	4.0639	155	926.0255		56663.564'		31504.	3714	
	-0.0007	-0.0176		967.4685		39483.758	5 16	61314.	1750	
	-0.0010	0.0250		260.0915	-2	29971.677	5 12	22451.	7627	
	0.0139	-0.1905		859.1627		2236.830		-9138.		
									-	

$$\hat{H} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ 0 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.9435 & 0.2309 \\ 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.2309 & 0.0565 \end{bmatrix}$$

The system matrices of the reduced-order unknown input observer that detects the engine speed sensor fault are

$$B_r = \begin{bmatrix} -2.6112 & -13.6803 & -0.2067 & -0.1206 & -0.0183 & -0.0030 & -0.0000 \\ 20.3806 & -10.9582 & -0.7697 & -0.4295 & -0.0628 & -0.0102 & -0.0000 \\ -32.7359 & -20.4715 & -5.0764 & -4.4745 & -0.7705 & -0.1241 & -0.0005 \\ 133.7180 & 182.1011 & 4.2746 & -1.8293 & -0.8600 & -0.1396 & -0.0006 \\ 960.2666 & 1181.2292 & 46.4167 & 14.4348 & -4.5592 & -2.0047 & -0.0082 \\ 38277.7073 & 46879.1449 & 1782.9267 & 571.5788 & 102.7921 & -84.9319 & 0.1250 \\ -21.9061 & -27.7164 & -1.0695 & -0.2475 & 0.0475 & 0.0410 & -1.2499 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$B_r = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0014 & -0.0046 & 0.0000 & -0.0034 & 0.0040 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0052 & 0.0002 & 0.0000 & -0.0034 & 0.0040 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0002 & -0.0390 & -0.0669 & 0.0000 & -0.0561 & -0.1214 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0002 & -0.0390 & -0.0357 & 0.0000 & 0.0206 & 0.2972 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0024 & -0.4472 & -0.1386 & 0.0001 & -0.1654 & 0.3921 \\ -0.0000 & -1.2491 & 0.0083 & 0.0046 & 0.0150 & 0.0043 & -0.0253 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$C_r = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0.0001 & 0.0003 & 0.0023 & 0.0019 & 0.0264 & 0.9996 & -0.0005 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ 446.2229 & 546.4967 & 20.7866 & 6.6644 & 1.2155 & -0.2549 & 0.0011 \\ 109.2189 & 133.7622 & 5.0878 & 1.6312 & 0.2975 & -0.0624 & 0.0003 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$D_r = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.2309 & 0.0565 \end{bmatrix}$$

For the unknown input observer that detects the longitudinal accelerometer fault,

	1350.8879	266.5854	-0.0262	136.1869	-0.0151	4.4049
	266.5896	170262.8626	6508.9493	82334.9066	116.7117	2662.1720
	-0.0260	6508.9882	21565.8418	-5005.6858	429.3945	-213.0742
	136.1887	82334.8973	-5007.0999		-104.0390	1433.1659
P =	-0.0151	116.7125	429.3825	-104.3586	8.5587	-4.3975
1 -	4.4049	2662.1716	-213.1327	1433.1652	-4.3988	47.0093
	6.5408	-5153.6161	-25211.8273	7446.3521	-502.2644	295.7731
	-4.5756	-2792.8924	384.8176	-1545.7284	7.8439	-51.2852
	-3.4520	-2120.2920	-389.1013	-962.6821	-7.6575	-29.9582
l	0.2603	590.5793	1382.2166	-233.6655	27.5243	-10.7759
	6.54	-4.575	-3.4519	0.2603	3 7	
	-5153.57					
	-25214.19					
	7448.58					
	-502.29	90 7.840	-7.6555	5 27.5244	£	
	295.86					
	30223.91					
	-470.41	25 58.328			2	
	372.65	27 26.754	7 35.8833	-26.6255	5	
	-1621.10	02 21.309	-26.6193	88.8944	ŧ ]	
ſ	26108.8944	266.5854	-9028.29	73 1.1927	-0.0485	7
	5152.4336					
	-0.5031		18815.27			
	2632.1475		-2812414.13			
	-0.2922		664.34		0.0204	
L =	85.1349		-90968.11			
	126.4147		-160603.24			
	-88.4328		94413.82			
	-66.7171		71191.39			
	5.0310		-41617.76			
ſ	0.0000	0.0000 -0.00		-0.0000 ]		-
	0.0000	0.0000 -0.00 0.0000 0.00		-0.0000		
$\hat{H} =$	-0.0000	0.0000 0.99		-0.0000 -0.0175		
		-0.0000 0.9		0.2316		
		-0.0000 -0.00		0.2510		
l	0.0000 -	0.0000 -0.0	110 0.2010	0.0012 ]		

The system matrices of the reduced-order unknown input observer that detects the longitudinal accelerometer fault are

$$A_r = \begin{bmatrix} -0.8716 & -2.1026 & -0.0197 & -0.8059 & 0.1152 & -0.0596 & 0.0026 \\ 2.1086 & -11.5261 & 0.0381 & -11.1299 & 1.3875 & -0.6876 & 0.0539 \\ 0.0969 & -1.1612 & -0.2064 & -16.0272 & 0.0812 & -0.1561 & -0.0959 \\ -0.8065 & 11.1390 & 17.5935 & -16.6956 & 4.5415 & -2.3691 & 0.1428 \\ 0.1154 & -1.3878 & -0.4960 & 4.5432 & -8.2802 & 5.9691 & -0.7275 \\ -0.0646 & 0.7740 & 0.2778 & -2.6154 & 7.3702 & -8.1520 & -0.8765 \\ -0.0235 & 0.2809 & 0.1005 & -0.9619 & 3.4008 & -5.8070 & -7.9312 \end{bmatrix}$$

[-0.0000]	0.0252	-0.4438 0.0001 25.7333 $-0.0173$ $-0.0053$
0.0000	-0.0494	0.4764 - 0.0003 - 23.4140 0.2238 - 0.0134
-0.0000	0.1250	0.0131 $0.0001$ $-3.9325$ $-0.1427$ $0.0083$
$B_r = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 \end{bmatrix}$	0.0149	-0.2193 -0.0001 1.9300 -0.0772 0.0044
-0.0000	-0.7810	0.0383 $0.0008$ $0.2800$ $-0.1165$ $0.0067$
0.0000	-0.8874	-0.0229 $-0.0011$ $-0.3206$ $0.0091$ $-0.0005$
-0.0000	0.3714	-0.0077 $0.0014$ $-0.2179$ $-0.6073$ $0.0343$
□ −0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000 -0.0000 0.0000 0.0000 -0.0000 ]
-0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000 - 0.0000 0.0000 - 0.0000 0.0000
$C_r = \begin{bmatrix} -1.8112 \end{bmatrix}$	-4.2680	1.3514 - 1.2805 0.2243 0.2975 0.3400
24.4450	26.6033	0.3603  11.4006  -1.6085  0.8633  -0.0113
6.0410	6.6158	0.0634 $2.8250$ $-0.3994$ $0.2066$ $-0.0091$
[-0.0000]	-0.0000	-0.0000 -0.0000 -0.0000 0.0000 -0.0000 ]
0.0000	0.0000	0.0000 $0.0000$ $0.0000$ $-0.0000$ $0.0000$
$D_r = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0000 \end{bmatrix}$	0.0000	0.0000 $0.0002$ $0.0005$ $-0.0000$ $0.0000$
-0.0000	-0.0000	-0.0000 -0.0010 -0.0026 0.0000 -0.0000
-0.0000	-0.0000	-0.0000 -0.0003 -0.0007 0.0000 -0.0000

# B.2 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 2

For the unknown input observer that detects the front wheel speed sensor fault,

	<sup>[</sup> 1347.7387	1.0123	0.0000	0.0002	0.0000	-0.0000
	1.0123	-2.4387	-0.0042	-0.1867	-0.0004	0.0009
	0.0000	-0.0042	-0.0006	0.0051	0.0002	-0.0004
	0.0002	-0.1867	0.0051	7.5352	0.2726	-0.0038
л	0.0000	-0.0004	0.0002	0.2726	0.0099	-0.0016
P =	-0.0000	0.0009	-0.0004	-0.0381	-0.0016	0.0027
	0.0002	-0.0456	0.0058	7.9014	0.2855	-0.0395
	0.0000	0.0012	0.0008	-0.0997	-0.0032	-0.0052
	-0.0000	0.0019	-0.0007	-1.7695	-0.0636	0.0047
	0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000
	0.0009	0.0000	0.0000	0 0000 7		
	0.0002	0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000 ]		
	-0.0456	0.0011	0.0019	-0.0000		
	0.0058	0.0008	-0.0007	0.0000		
	7.9014	-0.1000	-1.7695	0.0000		
	0.2855	-0.0032	-0.0636	0.0000		
	-0.0395	-0.0052	0.0047	-0.0000		
	8.2765	-0.1056	-1.8541	0.0000		
	-0.1056	0.0143	0.0330	0.0000		
	-1.8541	0.0330	0.4220	-0.0000		
	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000		

	26048.0282	1.0123	0.0549	3.2197	-0.9448	l
	19.5648	-2.4387	-0.2085	84.7913	0.02829	
	0.0000	-0.0042	-0.0090	-12.7643	4.6570	l
	0.0044	-0.1867	12.7854	-17998.00250	-49056.6664	l
L =	0.0002	0.0004	0.4626	-650.6146	-1753.1573	
L =	-0.0001	0.0009	-0.0637	90.6121	-24.3381	
	0.0046	0.0456	13.4050	-18857.1396	-51423.1919	
	0.0002	0.0012	-0.1697	238.7449	1264.2107	
	-0.0009	0.0019	-3.0025	4223.0119	11958.0119	
	0.0000	-0.0944	-0.0001	-0.0869	0.2596	
	F 0 0	0	0	0 ]		
	0 1.0000	-0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000		
$\hat{H} =$	0 -0.0000	0.9925	0.0864	0.0000		
	0 0.0000	0.0864	0.0075	0.0000		
	0 -0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000		

The system matrices of the reduced-order unknown input observer that detects the front wheel speed sensor fault are

	-2.1028 16.928'					$0.0212 \\ 0.1709$	$0.0715 \\ 0.4484$	$\begin{bmatrix} 0.0004 \\ 0.0035 \end{bmatrix}$
$A_r =$	38.8452 40.2722					$0.1856 \\ 0.0204$	$0.4893 \\ 0.1108$	0.0037 0.0001
	-2.548 -406.7329				0.1674 -5 1.4922	3.3130 0.8518 –	$0.1881 \\ 14.6838$	$0.0002 \\ -0.8940$
	-7.8120				.4360			-1.2538
	-0.0000					-0.1548		
-		0.0009						
в —			-0.0947 -0.0321			-0.4225 -0.1332		
$D_r =$			-0.0521 19.5666	-0.0114 -2.4382				
				0.1146		-0.2197		
	-0.0000	-1.2498	-0.0003	0.0021	0.0001	0.0009	0.0001	
[	- 0	0	0	0	0	0	0	]
	0.0010	0.0032	0.0048			0.0043		
$C_r =$	6.0940	0.1011	2.8522	0.0294				
			$0.2028 \\ -0.0000$	0.0021	-0.0019 -0.0000			
I						0.0000	0.0000	
		0 1.0000		0.0000	$\begin{bmatrix} 0\\ 0000 0 - \end{bmatrix}$			
		-0.0000		0.0707	0.0000			
,		0.0000			-0.0000			
		-0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000			

For the unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed sensor fault,

	$\begin{bmatrix} 13.4776 \\ 0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \\ -0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \end{bmatrix}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0.0000\\ 8400.1741\\ -0.0000\\ 54.7112\\ 4.2124\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0.0000 \\ -0.0004 \\ 0.4801 \\ -0.0005 \\ 2.0154 \end{array}$	-0.0000 54.7112 -0.0001 0.3564 0.0016	$\begin{array}{r} 0.0000 \\ -4.2124 \\ 3.9154 \\ -0.0316 \\ 21.0272 \end{array}$	-0.0000 0.0779 -0.8289 0.0014 6.7602	
P =	$\begin{array}{c} 0.0000 \\ -0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \\ -0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} -4.2124\\ 0.0779\\ -31.8670\\ -3.6057\\ 10.2121\\ 0.0001\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 3.9154 \\ -0.8289 \\ -0.3041 \\ 7.7377 \\ 4.9023 \\ 0.0020 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} -0.0316\\ 0.0014\\ -0.2072\\ -0.0316\\ 0.0614\\ 0.0002\end{array}$	31.9373 -6.7603 -2.4646 63.1125 39.9791	$\begin{array}{r} -6.7603 \\ 1.4311 \\ 0.5248 \\ -13.3597 \\ -8.4640 \\ 0.0117 \end{array}$	
	$\begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \\ -31.8670 \end{bmatrix}$	-3.6057	0.0068 -0.0000 10.2121	0.0021	0.0553	-0.0117	
	-0.3041 -0.2072 -2.4646	-0.0316 63.1124	4.9023 0.0614 39.9791	$0.0000 \\ 0.0553$			
	0.5248 0.3136 -4.8884 -3.1445	-4.8884 124.7212	-8.4640 -3.1445 79.0127 50.0742	$-0.0117 \\ -0.0043 \\ 0.0109 \\ 0.0692$			
	-0.0043	0.1093	0.0693	0.0001			
	2604849.5 6.3		$0.3267 \\ 740.8773$	0.2 39155631.5		$\begin{array}{rrr} 0000 & -0.00 \\ 4762 & 0.40 \end{array}$	
	-0.0	863 547	-3.7417 711.2396 124.4425	-1.7 255025.3 -19635.3	<b>3</b> 875 0.	$\begin{array}{rrrr} 3896 & -0.00 \\ 0100 & 0.00 \\ 1786 & -0.00 \end{array}$	26
L =	$-0.0 \\ 0.0$	$\begin{array}{ccc} 001 \\ 503 & -3186 \end{array}$	77.8761 670.3016	362.9 -148541.4	$\begin{array}{ccc} 9996 & 0. \\ 4335 & 0. \end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{rrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrr$	00
	$\begin{bmatrix} 0.0 \\ -0.0 \\ -0.0 \end{bmatrix}$	161 1021	056.6519 121.0951 21.4675	-16807.0 47601.0 10.0	5248 -3.	$\begin{array}{rrrr} 2807 & -0.00 \\ 9770 & 0.00 \\ 0055 & 0.00 \end{array}$	05
$\hat{H} =$	$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0.9967 \\ 0 & 0.0010 \\ 0 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0.0571 \end{bmatrix}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0.0010 \\ 0.9997 \\ 0.0000 \\ -0.0172 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0.0000 \\ 0.0000 \\ -0.0000 \\ -0.0000 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0.0571 \\ -0.0172 \\ -0.0000 \\ 0.0036 \end{array}$			

The system matrices of the reduced-order unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed sensor fault are

$$A_r = \begin{bmatrix} -18.3467 & 13.8343 & -1.4128 & -0.3169 & 0.0812 & 0.0180 & -0.0000 \\ -60.2398 & -37.5142 & 8.6861 & 2.4465 & -0.4625 & -0.1612 & 0.0002 \\ -311.3778 & 108.6538 & -25.2552 & -6.8195 & 1.1422 & 0.5294 & -0.0006 \\ 288.6782 & -125.3455 & 22.4069 & -1.2544 & 2.2319 & -0.1410 & -0.0004 \\ -336.7032 & 84.3614 & -11.1076 & -5.8561 & -0.1796 & 0.1124 & 0.0004 \\ 315.3908 & -125.6428 & 9.9671 & 17.2843 & -1.9060 & -2.2633 & -0.0017 \\ 1.5395 & -0.5169 & 0.0403 & 0.0694 & -0.0074 & -0.0032 & -1.2500 \end{bmatrix}$$

	0.0000 -0.00	0.0070	-0.0056	-0.0020	-0.0000	-0.0000 ]
	-0.0000 0.00	00 - 0.0067	0.0151	0.0141	0.0000	0.0000
	0.0000 0.00	0.0361	0.0499	0.0440	0.0000	-0.0000
$B_r =$	-0.0000 -0.00	02 - 0.0569	0.0026	0.0201	0.0000	0.0000
	0.0000 -0.00	14 - 0.0147	0.2132	0.2690	-0.0000	0.0000
	-0.0000 0.00	46 0.1328	-0.4160	-0.7034	-0.0000	-0.0000
	$\begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & -1.25 \end{bmatrix}$	0.0005	0.0020	-0.0011	0.0000	0.0000
	Γ 0	0	0	0	0	0 0]
	-330.6442 9	8.2020 - 21.	8516 -1.	7461 0.	3541 0.	1728 -0.0003
$C_r =$	16.6875 4	2.6023 -7.	5703 -0.	4180 -0.	3162 0.	7839 0.0008
	-0.0000	0.0000 -0.	0000 -0.	0000 0.	0000 0.	0000 -0.0000
	$\begin{bmatrix} 689.6625 & -20 \end{bmatrix}$	9.4661 46.	4236 3.	6914 -0.	7096 -0.	4377 0.0006
	ΓΟ Ο Ο	0 0	0	0 -	1	
	0 0 0 0.187	6 -0.0379	0.0000	-0.3886		
$D_r =$	0 0 0 -0.037	0.9982	-0.0000	-0.0181		
	0 0 0 0.000	0 -0.0000	-0.0000	-0.0000		
	$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & -0.388 \end{bmatrix}$	6 -0.0181	-0.0000	0.8141		

# B.3 Fault Detection Filter Set No. 3

For the unknown input observer that detects the brake actuator fault,

	2882.0135	12267.5367	37.9168	-21.0952	1.9693	-0.6396
	12267.5354	308056.8520	1246.1188	-4060.5875	-569.2969	183.2128
	37.9167	1246.1182	116.2326	-2.6276	1.6775	0.1538
	-21.0952	-4060.5876	-2.6276	1222.3514	123.3366	-71.1718
P =	1.9693	-569.2969	1.6775	123.3365	14.1664	-7.5745
$P \equiv$	-0.6396	183.2128	0.1538	-71.1718	-7.5745	4.3888
	-4.2081 -	-11375.3235	23.7973	3439.7259	371.4223	-208.9489
	4.1640	-564.8578	1.9465	68.2810	9.0706	-4.4122
	-0.4248	2015.0954	-2.7923	-697.5179	-74.1246	42.3463
	-0.0912	20.0209	0.8768	-4.4715	-0.4510	0.2503
	-4.2080	4.1640	-0.4248	-0.0911	1	
	-11375.3233	-564.8578	2015.0954	20.0214		
	23.7973	1.9465	-2.7923	0.8768		
	3439.7260	68.2810	-697.5179	-4.4715		
	371.4223	9.0706	-74.1245	-0.4510		
	-208.9489	-4.4122	42.3463	0.2503		
	10117.1559	220.7461	-2038.9690	-12.5519		
	220.7461	6.7152	-4.3140	-0.2420		
	-2038.9690	-43.1397	412.1722	2.5195		
	-12.5519	-0.2420	2.5195	-937.4862		

	[ 0.1393	0.0031	0.0169	0.0264	-0.0140
	0.5927	0.0770	-0.1992	14.9994	34.3581
	0.0018	0.0003	0.0008	0.0220	-0.0514
	-0.0010	-0.0010	0.1985	-4.6960	-9.4380
L =	0.0000	-0.0001	0.0211	-0.5038	-1.0299
$L \equiv$	-0.0000	0.0000	-0.0122	0.2856	0.5722
	-0.0002	-0.0003	0.5823	-13.7581	-27.8268
	0.0002	-0.0001	0.0121	-0.2970	-0.6208
	-0.0000	0.0005	-0.1180	2.7776	5.5954
	00000	0.0000	-0.0007	0.0173	0.0349
	Γ -0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000	0.0000 ]
	0.0000	0.0048	-0.0554	-0.0373	0.0162
$\hat{H} =$	0.0000	-0.0554	0.9954	0.0153	0.0357
	0.0000	-0.0373	0.0153	0.7992	-0.3986
	-0.0000	0.0162	0.0357	-0.3986	0.2007
	-				L

The system matrices of the reduced-order unknown input observer that detects the brake actuator fault are

	-0.2101	-0.4176	-0.4361	-0.3321	0.2321			
	0.3644	-1.3266	-3.0620	-2.3952	1.5825			
	0.3008	0.6353	-5.2125	-11.1865	6.1338			
	-0.2641	0.8994	11.1054	-12.3121	13.5706			
$A_r =$	0.1597	-0.2630	-6.1323	13.3667	-23.2125			
	0.0464	-0.1982	-1.0395	3.5386	-10.2716			
	0.0133	-0.0641	-0.2670	0.8970	-2.2092			
	-0.0101	0.0553	0.1738	-0.6078	1.4545			
	0.0002	-0.0056	0.0166	-0.0363	0.1297			
	-0.0486	0.0135	0.0100	-0.0010	) ]			
	-0.3386	0.0884	0.0696	-0.0061	L			
	-1.1834	0.3321	0.2466	-0.0251	L			
	-3.7134	0.9678	0.7384	-0.0709	)			
	11.1814	-2.6657	-2.0059	0.2023	3			
	-7.1829	4.1513	2.9411	-0.2784	1			
	-4.2447	-7.9414	-12.4384	1.2485	5			
	2.8240	12.5710	-57.9262	11.0403	3			
	0.0453	0.0183	1.3175	-14.5622	2			
	<b>−</b> 2.3144	0.07317	-0.2337	-0.0196	-0.0463	-1.5175	1.7636 -	1
	1.2777	-0.1003	0.0773	0.01122	-0.0212	2.0307	11.1707	
	2.0502	0.0168	0.2419	0.0295	-0.0744	5.7161	22.0243	
	-4.4776	0.0040	-0.2773	0.0293	-0.2106	8.8028	17.5472	
$B_r =$	-4.0121	0.0074	-0.0963	-0.1245	0.2643	-23.0380	-79.0805	
	5.6995	-0.0048	0.3514	-0.0189	0.1744	-6.5611	-5.1904	
	-2.9563	-0.0017	-0.3300	0.0017	0.0997	-2.0123	4.3232	
	8.9208	0.0017	-0.0326	-0.1093	0.4666	-25.5619	-67.1329	
	-30.6514	-0.0003	-1.6000	-0.0299	-0.2153	0.9092	4.10178	

$$C_r = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0000 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ -0.0044 & -0.0025 & -0.0045 & -0.0030 & 0.0024 & -0.0004 \\ -0.0050 & -0.0284 & -0.0031 & -0.0121 & 0.0028 & -0.0022 \\ 0.1021 & 0.0887 & 0.1031 & 0.0810 & -0.0565 & 0.0117 \\ -0.0512 & -0.0455 & -0.0516 & -0.0410 & 0.0284 & -0.0060 \\ & -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ & 0.0002 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 \\ & -0.0033 & -0.0024 & 0.0003 \\ & 0.0016 & 0.0012 & -0.0001 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$D_r = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0554 & -0.0373 & 0.0162 \\ 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0554 & 0.9954 & 0.0153 & 0.0357 \\ 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0373 & 0.0153 & 0.7992 & -0.3986 \\ 0 & 0 & -0.0000 & 0.0162 & 0.0357 & -0.3986 & 0.2007 \end{bmatrix}$$

For the unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed sensor fault,

$L = \begin{bmatrix} 1377.4072 & -1345.1875 & 0.0002 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ -1345.1877 & 167089.6647 & -0.2455 & -0.0097 & 0.0000 & -0.0006 \\ 0.0002 & -0.2455 & 1.6555 & -0.0900 & 0.0007 & -0.0040 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & -0.0000 & 0.0287 & -0.0004 & 0.0013 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0001 & 0.0007 & -0.0004 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & -0.0038 & 0.0013 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & 0.0031 & -0.0022 & 0.0000 & -0.0011 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0000 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0041 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \\ -0.1021 & 763.3994 & -11487.2358 & -2928.1231 & -235.4026 \end{bmatrix}$							
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0002 & -0.2455 & 1.6555 & -0.0900 & 0.0007 & -0.0040 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & -0.0900 & 0.0287 & -0.0004 & 0.0013 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0001 & 0.0007 & -0.0004 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & -0.0038 & 0.0013 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0001 & 0.1266 & -0.7585 & 0.0274 & 0.0003 & 0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0022 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$	]	1377.4072	-1345.1875	0.0002	-0.0000	0.0000	-0.0000
$P = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & -0.0097 & -0.0900 & 0.0287 & -0.0004 & 0.0013 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0001 & 0.0007 & -0.0004 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & -0.0038 & 0.0013 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0001 & 0.1266 & -0.7585 & 0.0274 & 0.0003 & 0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$		-1345.1877	167089.6647	-0.2455	-0.0097	0.0000	-0.0006
$P = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0000 & 0.0001 & 0.0007 & -0.0004 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & -0.0038 & 0.0013 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0001 & 0.1266 & -0.7585 & 0.0274 & 0.0003 & 0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0022 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0002	-0.2455	1.6555	-0.0900	0.0007	-0.0040
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & -0.0006 & -0.0038 & 0.0013 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0001 & 0.1266 & -0.7585 & 0.0274 & 0.0003 & 0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & 0.0031 & -0.0022 & 0.0000 & -0.0001 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.0000	-0.0097	-0.0900	0.0287	-0.0004	0.0013
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & -0.0006 & -0.0038 & 0.0013 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0001 & 0.1266 & -0.7585 & 0.0274 & 0.0003 & 0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0000	0.0001	0.0007	-0.0004	0.0000	-0.0000
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & 0.0012 & 0.0031 & -0.0022 & 0.0000 & -0.0001 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ \hline 0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix} \\ L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$	P =	-0.0000	-0.0006	-0.0038	0.0013	-0.0000	0.0001
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0000 & -0.0017 & -0.0020 & 0.0018 & -0.0000 & 0.0001 \\ -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ \hline 0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.0001	0.1266	-0.7585	0.0274	0.0003	0.0011
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0053 & 763.3994 & 518.1478 & -152.7053 & 0.9950 & -7.2292 \\ -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix} \\ = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.0000	0.0012	0.0031	-0.0022	0.0000	-0.0001
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0015 \\ 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix} \\ L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0000	-0.0017	-0.0020	0.0018	-0.0000	0.0001
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix} \\ \\ L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.0053	763.3994	518.1478	-152.7053	0.9950	-7.2292
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.1266 & 0.0012 & -0.0017 & 763.3981 \\ -0.7585 & 0.0031 & -0.0020 & 518.1476 \\ 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix} \\ \\ L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.0001	0.0000 0.	0000	-0.0015 J		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0274 & -0.0022 & 0.0018 & -152.7053 \\ 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$							
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0003 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.9950 \\ 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.7585	0.0031 - 0.	0020	518.1476		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0011 & -0.0001 & 0.0001 & -7.2292 \\ 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0274	-0.0022 0.	0018 -	-152.7053		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.3734 & 0.0009 & -0.0004 & -153.9051 \\ 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0003					
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0009 & 0.0003 & -0.0002 & 8.9745 \\ -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0011	-0.0001 0.	0001	-7.2292		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0004 & -0.0002 & 0.0002 & -9.6547 \\ -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.3734	0.0009 - 0.	- 0004	-153.9051		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -153.9052 & 8.9745 & -9.6547 & 6032527.4369 \end{bmatrix}$ $L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0009	0.0003 - 0.	0002	8.9745		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 26621.4377 & -1345.1875 & -73.9881 & -61.3445 & 0.0018 \\ -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		-0.0004	-0.0002 0.	0002	-9.6547		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} -25998.7245 & 167089.6647 & 9189.0096 & 7617.4060 & -2.8878 \\ 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$		-153.9052	8.9745 - 9.	6547 6032	2527.4369		
$L = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0042 & -0.2455 & -2.0381 & 10.8594 & 15.1291 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix}$	I	26621.4377	-1345.1875	-73.	9881 -61	1.3445	0.0018 J
$L = \begin{vmatrix} -0.0000 & -0.0097 & 0.3155 & -0.1735 & -1.0195 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{vmatrix}$		-25998.7245	167089.6647	9189.	0096 7617	7.4060	-2.8878
$L = \begin{vmatrix} 0.0000 & 0.0000 & -0.0022 & 0.0013 & -0.0011 \\ -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{vmatrix}$		0.0042	-0.2455	-2.	0381 10	).8594	15.1291
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		-0.0000	-0.0097	0.	3155 —(	).1735	-1.0195
$ \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & -0.0006 & 0.0146 & -0.0043 & -0.0442 \\ -0.0020 & 0.1266 & 0.7897 & -5.1712 & -7.1746 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0012 & -0.0170 & -0.0060 & 0.0134 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0017 & 0.0174 & 0.0159 & -0.0227 \end{bmatrix} $	τ_	0.0000	0.0000	-0.	0022 (	).0013	-0.0011
$ \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	L =	-0.0000	-0.0006	0.	0146 -0	).0043	-0.0442
0.0000 -0.0017 0.0174 0.0159 -0.0227		-0.0020	0.1266	0.	7897 - 5	5.1712	-7.1746
		-0.0000	0.0012	-0.	0170 -0	0.0060	0.0134
$\begin{bmatrix} -0.1021 & 763.3994 & -11487.2358 & -2928.1231 & -235.4026 \end{bmatrix}$		0.0000	-0.0017	0.	0174 (	0.0159	-0.0227
	l	-0.1021	763.3994	-11487.	2358 - 2928	8.1231 - 2	235.4026

$$\hat{H} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0017 & -0.0068 & -0.0298 & 0.0282 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0068 & 0.0270 & 0.1175 & -0.1113 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0298 & 0.1175 & 0.5118 & -0.4850 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0282 & -0.1113 & -0.4850 & 0.4596 \end{bmatrix}$$

The system matrices of the reduced-order unknown input observer that detects the rear wheel speed sensor fault are

$$A_r = \begin{bmatrix} -0.9982 & -7.7591 & 5.5083 & 0.9952 & 0.3757 & -0.1203 & -0.0074 \\ 7.7591 & -5.4436 & 24.6241 & 2.8246 & 1.1972 & -0.3759 & -0.0234 \\ 5.5083 & -24.6241 & -80.1984 & -36.0645 & -9.4182 & 3.1685 & 0.1938 \\ -0.9952 & 2.8246 & 36.0645 & -6.3110 & -5.8000 & 1.5135 & 0.0980 \\ 0.3757 & -1.1972 & -9.4182 & 5.8000 & -6.8531 & 6.3056 & 0.2702 \\ 0.1203 & -0.3759 & -3.1685 & 1.5135 & -6.3056 & -2.2406 & -0.2780 \\ -0.0074 & 0.0234 & 0.1938 & -0.0980 & 0.2702 & 0.2780 & -23.6762 \end{bmatrix} \\ B_r = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0000 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.0289 & -0.2484 & -0.3089 & 0.3257 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.0920 & -2.4295 & 0.9907 & 4.9794 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0001 & -0.0000 & 0.0930 & -1.6499 & 1.8957 & 3.5332 \\ 0.0000 & -0.0001 & 0.0000 & 0.0033 & -0.6791 & -0.5000 & 1.7267 \\ 0.0000 & 0.0002 & -0.0000 & 0.0437 & -0.4816 & -0.3826 & 1.0912 \\ -0.0000 & 0.0002 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 & -0.0000 \\ -0.0454 & -0.0788 & 0.1400 & 0.0218 & 0.0086 & -0.0277 & -0.0002 \\ 0.1788 & 0.3106 & -0.5520 & -0.0859 & -0.0338 & 0.0108 & 0.0007 \\ 0.7793 & 1.3535 & -2.4051 & -0.3743 & -0.1474 & 0.0469 & 0.0029 \\ -0.7385 & -1.2826 & 2.2791 & 0.3547 & 0.1397 & -0.0444 & -0.0028 \end{bmatrix} \\ D_r = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0000 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 & 0.0000 \\ 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0008 & 0.0270 & 0.1174 & -0.1113 \\ 0 & 0 & 0.0000 & -0.0298 & 0.1174 & 0.5118 & -0.4850 \\ 0 & 0 & -0.0000 & 0.0282 & -0.1113 & -0.4850 & 0.4596 \end{bmatrix}$$

# Bibliography

- Beard, R. V. (1971). Failure Accomodation in Linear Systems through Self-Reorganization, Ph.D. thesis, Massachusetts Institute of Technology.
- Bell, D. J. and D. H. Jacobson (1975). Singular Optimal Control Problems, Academic Press.
- Brinsmead, T. S., J. S. Gibson, G. C. Goodwin, G. H. Lee, and D. L. Mingori (1997). "Fault detection: A quadratic optimization approach," in *Proceedings of the 36th IEEE Conference on Decision and Control*, pp. 3970–3975.
- Chen, C.-T. (1984). Linear system theory and design, Holt, Rinehart, and Winston.
- Chen, R. H. (2000). Fault Detection Filters for Robust Analytical Redundancy, Ph.D. thesis, University of California at Los Angeles.
- Chen, R. H., D. L. Mingori, and J. L. Speyer (2002). "Optimal stochastic fault detection filter," To be published in *Automatica*.
- Chen, R. H. and J. L. Speyer (1999a). "Optimal stochastic fault detection filter," in *Proceedings* of the American Control Conference, pp. 91–96.
- Chen, R. H. and J. L. Speyer (1999b). "Optimal stochastic multiple-fault detection filter," in Proceedings of the 38th IEEE Conference on Decision and Control, pp. 4965–4970.
- Chen, R. H. and J. L. Speyer (1999c). "Residual-sensitive fault detection filter," in Proceedings of the 7th IEEE Mediterranean Conference on Control and Automation, pp. 835–851.
- Chen, R. H. and J. L. Speyer (2000). "A generalized least-squares fault detection filter," International Journal of Adaptive Control and Signal Processing - Special Issue: Fault Detection and Isolation, 14, no. 7, pp. 747–757.

- Chung, W. H. and J. L. Speyer (1998). "A game theoretic fault detection filter," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, AC-43, no. 2, pp. 143–161.
- Douglas, R. K. (1993). *Robust Fault Detection Filter Design*, Ph.D. thesis, The University of Texas at Austin.
- Douglas, R. K., R. H. Chen, and J. L. Speyer (1997a). "Model input reduction," in Proceedings of the American Control Conference, pp. 3882–3886.
- Douglas, R. K., W. H. Chung, D. P. Malladi, R. H. Chen, J. L. Speyer, and D. L. Mingori (1997b). Integration of Fault Detection and Identification into a Fault Tolerant Automated Highway System, California PATH Research Report UCB-ITS-PRR-97-52.
- Douglas, R. K. and J. L. Speyer (1996). "Robust fault detection filter design," AIAA Journal of Guidance, Control, and Dynamics, 19, no. 1, pp. 214–218.
- Douglas, R. K. and J. L. Speyer (1999). " $\mathcal{H}_{\infty}$  bounded fault detection filter," AIAA Journal of Guidance, Control, and Dynamics, **22**, no. 1, pp. 129–138.
- Douglas, R. K., J. L. Speyer, D. L. Mingori, R. H. Chen, D. P. Malladi, and W. H. Chung (1996). Fault Detection and Identification with Application to Advanced Vehicle Control Systems, California PATH Research Report UCB-ITS-PRR-96-25.
- Frank, P. M. (1990). "Fault diagnosis in dynamic systems using analytical and knowledge-based redundancy - a survey and some new results," *Automatica*, 26, no. 3, pp. 459–474.
- Jones, H. L. (1973). Failure Detection in Linear Systems, Ph.D. thesis, Massachusetts Institute of Technology.
- Kwakernaak, H. (1976). "Asymptotic root loci of multivariable linear optimal regulators," IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control, AC-21, no. 3, pp. 378–382.
- Kwakernaak, H. and R. Sivan (1972a). Linear Optimal Control Systems, Wiley-Interscience.
- Kwakernaak, H. and R. Sivan (1972b). "The maximally achievable accuracy of linear optimal regulators and linear optimal filters," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, AC-17, no. 1, pp. 79–86.

- Lee, G. H. (1994). Least-Squares and Minimax Methods for Filtering, Identification and Detection,Ph.D. thesis, University of California at Los Angeles.
- Massoumnia, M.-A. (1986). "A geometric approach to the synthesis of failure detection filters," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, **AC-31**, no. 9, pp. 839–846.
- Massoumnia, M.-A., G. C. Verghese, and A. S. Willsky (1989). "Failure detection and identification," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, AC-34, no. 3, pp. 316–321.
- Moore, B. C. (1981). "Principal component analysis in linear systems: Controllability, observability, and model reduction," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, **AC-26**, no. 1, pp. 17–32.
- Moylan, P. J. and J. B. Moore (1971). "Generalizations of singular optimal control theory," Automatica, 7, no. 5, pp. 591–598.
- Nayfeh, A. H. (1973). Perturbation Methods, Wiley-Interscience.
- Patton, R. J. and J. Chen (1992). "Robust fault detection of jet engine sensor systems using eigenstructure assignment," AIAA Journal of Guidance, Control, and Dynamics, 15, no. 6, pp. 1491–1497.
- Prakash, R. (1994). "Properties of a low-frequency approximation balancing method of model reduction," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, AC-39, no. 5, pp. 1135–1141.
- Speyer, J. L. (1986). "Linear-quadratic control problem," Control and Dynamic Systems, 13, pp. 241–293. Edit by C.T. Leondes, Academic Press.
- White, J. E. and J. L. Speyer (1987). "Detection filter design: Spectral theory and algorithms," *IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control*, **AC-32**, no. 7, pp. 593–603.
- Wonham, W. M. (1985). Linear Multivariable Control: A Geometric Approach, Springer-Verlag.